The equivariant A-twist and gauged linear sigma models on the two-sphere

Cyril Closset,[a] **Stefano Cremonesi**[b] **and Daniel S. Park**[a]

[a]*Simons Center for Geometry and Physics, State University of New York,*
Stony Brook, NY 11794, U.S.A.

[b]*Department of Mathematics, King's College London,*
The Strand, London WC2R 2LS, U.K.

E-mail: cclosset@scgp.stonybrook.edu, s.cremonesi@imperial.ac.uk,
dpark@scgp.stonybrook.edu

ABSTRACT: We study two-dimensional $\mathcal{N} = (2,2)$ supersymmetric gauged linear sigma models (GLSM) on the Ω-deformed sphere, S^2_Ω, which is a one-parameter deformation of the A-twisted sphere. We provide an exact formula for the S^2_Ω supersymmetric correlation functions using supersymmetric localization. The contribution of each instanton sector is given in terms of a Jeffrey-Kirwan residue on the Coulomb branch. In the limit of vanishing Ω-deformation, the localization formula greatly simplifies the computation of A-twisted correlation functions, and leads to new results for non-abelian theories. We discuss a number of examples and comment on the ϵ_Ω-deformation of the quantum cohomology relations. Finally, we present a complementary Higgs branch localization scheme in the special case of abelian gauge groups.

Contents

1 Introduction

The study of supersymmetric quantum field theories on curved manifolds often leads to exact non-perturbative results, by effectively isolating interesting supersymmetric sub-sectors. One of the simplest examples of this approach is the (A- or B-type) topological twist in two

dimensions [1], defined by "twisting" the spin by the (vector-like or axial-like) R-charge. It preserves two scalar supercharges $\mathcal{Q}, \widetilde{\mathcal{Q}}$ such that $\mathcal{Q}^2 = \widetilde{\mathcal{Q}}^2 = 0$, on any orientable Riemann surface Σ. The supersymmetric sector it isolates corresponds to the twisted chiral operators[1] in the case of the A-twist (or to the chiral operators in the case of the B-twist).

Let us consider two-dimensional $\mathcal{N} = (2,2)$ theories with a vector-like R-symmetry, $\mathrm{U}(1)_R$. Any supersymmetric background on a closed orientable Riemann surface Σ can be understood as an *off-shell supergravity* background [2, 3]

$$\left(\Sigma \; ; \; g_{\mu\nu} \, , \, A_\mu^{(R)} \, , \, C_\mu \, , \, \widetilde{C}_\mu \right) \, , \tag{1.1}$$

where, in addition to a metric $g_{\mu\nu}$ on Σ, we have a background R-symmetry gauge field $A_\mu^{(R)}$ and a complex graviphoton $C_\mu, \widetilde{C}_\mu$ coupling to the conserved current for the central charge $Z, \widetilde{Z}$. Supersymmetry imposes particular relations between the fields in (1.1) [3]. In this work, we study the Ω-deformed sphere, which we denote S^2_Ω. It corresponds to $\Sigma = \mathbb{CP}^1$ with a $\mathrm{U}(1)$ isometry generated by the Killing vector

$$V = iz\partial_z - i\bar{z}\partial_{\bar{z}} \, , \tag{1.2}$$

using the usual complex coordinate on the sphere. Note that V has fixed points at the north and south poles, $z = 0$ and $z = \infty$, respectively. The supergravity background is further characterized by one unit of flux for the $\mathrm{U}(1)_R$ gauge field,

$$\frac{1}{2\pi} \int_{S^2} dA^{(R)} = -1 \, , \tag{1.3}$$

and by the following background for the graviphoton:

$$C_\mu = i\frac{\epsilon_\Omega}{2} V_\mu \, , \qquad \widetilde{C}_\mu = 0 \, , \tag{1.4}$$

with $\epsilon_\Omega \in \mathbb{C}$ a constant of mass dimension 1. The supersymmetry algebra on S^2_Ω is

$$\mathcal{Q}^2 = 0 \, , \qquad \widetilde{\mathcal{Q}}^2 = 0 \, , \qquad \{\mathcal{Q}, \widetilde{\mathcal{Q}}\} = -2i \left(Z - \epsilon_\Omega J_V \right) \, , \tag{1.5}$$

where Z is the holomorphic central charge of the flat-space $\mathcal{N} = (2,2)$ algebra that commutes with $\mathrm{U}(1)_R$, and J_V is the generator of rotations along (1.2). The S^2_Ω background is a J_V-equivariant deformation of the A-twist on the sphere — the A-twist itself corresponds to $\epsilon_\Omega = 0$.

In this paper, we consider general gauged linear sigma models (GLSM) [4] on the Ω-deformed sphere. A GLSM is a two-dimensional gauge theory consisting of a vector multiplet for some gauge group $\mathbf{G}$ and of some matter fields in chiral multiplets charged under $\mathbf{G}$. The chiral multiplets can interact through a $\mathrm{U}(1)_R$-preserving superpotential. If $\mathbf{G}$ includes some $\mathrm{U}(1)$ factors,

$$\mathbf{G} \supset \prod_{I=1}^{n} \mathrm{U}(1)_I \, , \qquad 1 \leq n \leq \mathrm{rank}(\mathbf{G}) \, , \tag{1.6}$$

---

[1]Note that there are two distinct uses of the term "twisted" here. The first one refers to the A-twist and the corresponding "twisting" of the spin by the R-charge, while the other refers to the "twisted multiplets", which are representations of the $\mathcal{N} = (2,2)$ supersymmetry algebra. We shall distinguish between the two acceptations by writing "A-twisted" and "twisted", respectively.

we can turn on Fayet-Iliopoulos (FI) couplings and θ-angles:[2]

$$\mathscr{L}_{\text{FI}} = -\sum_I \xi^I \operatorname{tr}_I(D) + \frac{i}{2\pi} \sum_I \theta^I \operatorname{tr}_I\left(2i f_{1\bar{1}}\right) \ . \tag{1.7}$$

Here tr_I denotes the generator of $U(1)_I$ inside $\mathbf{G}$. The couplings ξ^I, θ^I are paired by supersymmetry into the complex combination

$$\tau^I = \frac{\theta^I}{2\pi} + i\xi^I \ . \tag{1.8}$$

The Lagrangian (1.7) descends from a twisted superpotential $\hat{W}(\sigma)$ linear in σ, with σ the complex scalar in the vector multiplet:

$$\hat{W}(\sigma) = \sum_{I=1}^n \tau^I \operatorname{tr}_I(\sigma) \ . \tag{1.9}$$

Much of the interest in this class of theories is that it provides renormalizable ultraviolet (UV) completions of interesting strongly-interacting field theories in the infrared (IR). In particular, GLSMs can UV-complete non-linear sigma models (NLSM) on Kähler — and in particular Calabi-Yau (CY) — manifolds, as well as superconformal field theories (SCFT) with no geometric description.

The computable quantities of interest on S_Ω^2 are the correlation functions of gauge-invariant polynomials in σ inserted at the fixed points of the isometry (1.2). Consider the two operators $\mathcal{O}^{(N)}(\sigma)$ and $\mathcal{O}^{(S)}(\sigma)$ inserted at the north and south poles, respectively. The main result of this paper is an exact formula for their correlation function, of the schematic form

$$\left\langle \mathcal{O}^{(N)}(\sigma_N) \mathcal{O}^{(S)}(\sigma_S) \right\rangle = \frac{1}{|W|} \sum_k q^k \, \widetilde{\mathbf{Z}}_k(\mathcal{O}) \, , \tag{1.10}$$

where $\sigma = \sigma_N$, $\sigma = \sigma_S$ stands for the north and south pole insertions, and

$$\widetilde{\mathbf{Z}}_k(\mathcal{O}) = \oint_{\text{JK}(\xi_{\text{eff}}^{\text{UV}})} \left(\prod_{a=1}^{\text{rk}(\mathbf{G})} \frac{d\hat{\sigma}_a}{2\pi i} \right) \mathcal{Z}_k^{\text{1-loop}}(\hat{\sigma}; \epsilon_\Omega) \, \mathcal{O}^{(N)}\left(\hat{\sigma} - \epsilon_\Omega \frac{k}{2} \right) \mathcal{O}^{(S)}\left(\hat{\sigma} + \epsilon_\Omega \frac{k}{2} \right). \tag{1.11}$$

The sum over fluxes k in (1.10) runs over the weight lattice $\Gamma_{\mathbf{G}^\vee}$ of the GNO (or Langlands) dual group $\mathbf{G}^\vee$ of $\mathbf{G}$,[3] weighted by an instanton factor of the form $q = e^{2\pi i \tau}$ for the couplings (1.8). $|W|$ is the order of the Weyl group of $\mathbf{G}$. The k-instanton factor (1.11) is a multi-dimensional contour integral on the "Coulomb branch" spanned by the constant vacuum expectation values (VEV) $\sigma = \operatorname{diag}(\hat{\sigma}_a)$. More precisely, the contour integral in (1.11) is a particular residue operation known as Jeffrey-Kirwan (JK) residue [7–9], the definition of which depends on the effective FI parameter in the UV, $\xi_{\text{eff}}^{\text{UV}}$. Finally, the integrand of (1.11) consists of a one-loop determinant $Z_k^{\text{1-loop}}(\hat{\sigma}; \epsilon_\Omega)$ from massive fields on

---

[2]In the notation of this paper, the actual FI Lagrangian is given in (2.46), which includes an idiosyncratic redefinition of the D-term.

[3]$\mathbf{G}^\vee$ is the group whose weights k satisfy the Dirac quantization condition $e^{2\pi i k} = 1_{\mathbf{G}}$ [5, 6].

– 3 –

the Coulomb branch, and of the operator insertions themselves (including an important ϵ_Ω-dependent shift of $\hat{\sigma}_a$).[4] An executive summary of this formula is provided in section 4.1.

While we shall spend much time deriving and explaining (1.10)–(1.11) in the following, a few important remarks should be made from the outset:

- The result (1.10) is holomorphic in the parameters q and ϵ_Ω. In the presence of a flavor symmetry group, it is also holomorphic in any twisted mass m^F that can be turned on. The q parameters have the interpretation as coordinates on the Kähler moduli space of the geometry the GLSM engineers. They are referred to as "algebraic coordinates" in [10], and are identified with complex coefficients of superpotential terms in the mirror theory [11–13].

- This "Coulomb branch" formula is obtained by supersymmetric localization in the UV. Thus the term "Coulomb branch" should be taken with a grain of salt, as we do not sum over flat-space infrared vacua. Rather, we use the S_Ω^2 supersymmetry to force the path integral into saddles that mimic a Coulomb branch. As we will show in section 9 (in the abelian case), a different localization computation can lead to a complementary understanding of (1.10) as a sum over "Higgs branch" configurations, which are supersymmetric vortices corresponding to the residues picked by (1.11). This point of view is closer in spirit to the seminal work of Morrison and Plesser [10].

- The formula is valid in any of the chambers in FI-parameter space — the famous GLSM *phases* [4] — except on the chamber walls. The JK residue prescription only depends on a choice of chamber. In any given chamber, only some particular set of fluxes k contributes to the JK residue, and the sum (1.10) is convergent.

- One should be careful about the meaning of (1.10)–(1.11) when the FI-parameters run under RG flow. In that case, one can write the formula in a RG-invariant way in terms of dynamical scales. Moreover, many of the classical GLSM chambers are lifted at one-loop. This is reflected in the JK residue prescription in (1.11), which depends on the one-loop UV effective FI parameter $\xi_{\text{eff}}^{\text{UV}}$.

- The formula (1.10)–(1.11) provides a direct way of computing various correlators in the ϵ_Ω-deformed theory. The A-model correlators can be recovered from these correlators by sending ϵ_Ω to zero. For example, we obtain

$$\langle \sigma_N^n \rangle = 0 \qquad (n = 0, 1, 2)$$
$$\langle \sigma_N^3 \rangle = \frac{5}{1 + 5^5 q}$$
$$\langle \sigma_N^4 \rangle = \epsilon_\Omega \frac{2 \cdot 5^6 q}{(1 + 5^5 q)^2} \qquad (1.12)$$
$$\langle \sigma_N^5 \rangle = \epsilon_\Omega^2 \frac{5^5 q(-17 + 13 \cdot 5^5 q)}{(1 + 5^5 q)^3}$$
$$\vdots$$

---

[4]We determine the integrand up to an overall sign ambiguity. We shall give an ad-hoc prescription to fix this sign, consistent with all the examples.

for the quintic threefold, where σ is the lowest component of the unique twisted chiral field in the theory. Notice that the celebrated triple-intersection formula [11] is reproduced.

- The formula (1.10)–(1.11) applies straightforwardly to non-abelian gauge theories. In particular, it is applicable to the computation of correlators constructed out of higher Casimir operators of twisted chiral fields. We are thus able to compute some correlators in (submanifolds of) non-abelian Kähler quotient manifolds that have not been computed before, to our knowledge (see section 8).

- Setting $\epsilon_\Omega = 0$, we obtain a simple formula for (genus zero) correlations functions $\langle \mathcal{O}(\sigma) \rangle_0$ in the A-twisted GLSM:

$$\langle \mathcal{O}(\sigma) \rangle_0 = \frac{1}{|W|} \sum_k q^k \oint_{\mathrm{JK}(\xi_{\mathrm{eff}}^{\mathrm{UV}})} \Big(\prod_{a=1}^{\mathrm{rk}(\mathbf{G})} \frac{d\hat{\sigma}_a}{2\pi i} \Big) \mathcal{Z}_k^{\text{1-loop}}(\hat{\sigma}) \, \mathcal{O}(\hat{\sigma}) \,. \qquad (1.13)$$

This includes in particular the holomorphic Yukawa couplings of CY string phenomenology, and some non-abelian generalizations thereof. The results we obtain from (1.13) can be compared to various results in the literature, whether obtained from mirror symmetry or from direct GLSM computations [10, 14–17]. When $\mathbf{G}$ is abelian, the "Coulomb branch" formula significantly simplifies the toric geometry computations of [10]. In fact, this particular use of the JK residue was first introduced in [9] from a mathematical point of view. In a different approach, a related Coulomb branch formula has also been introduced in [15, 17], which can be recovered from (1.13) in the appropriate regime of validity.

- The formula (1.13) can be viewed as a generalization of Vafa's formula for A-twisted Landau-Ginzburg theories of twisted chiral multiplets [18] to the case of gauge fields.

- In the $\epsilon_\Omega = 0$ case, it is relatively easy to show from (1.13) that the quantum chiral ring relations (also known as quantum cohomology relations) are realized by the correlation functions, given a technical assumption about the integrand. This assumption corresponds physically to the absence of certain dangerous gauge invariant operators which could take any VEV. (In geometric models, such a situation occurs on non-compact geometries with all mass terms set to zero. This clarifies some observations made in [15].)

- For $\epsilon_\Omega \neq 0$, one can derive recursion relations for the ϵ_Ω-dependence of correlations functions, generalizing the quantum cohomology relations of the A-twisted theory. These recursion relations simplify many explicit computations, and have deep relationships to enumerative geometry.[5] It is interesting to observe that the one-loop

---

[5]The recursion relations have been derived for the computation of Gromov-Witten invariants of complete intersections inside toric manifolds in the mathematical literature, for example, in the works of Givental [19–21]. These recursion relations and their relation to Picard-Fuchs equations have been noticed [22, 23] in the context of correlators on the supersymmetric hemisphere [22, 24, 25] and two-sphere [26, 27]. Some related relations, that translate into difference equations of "holomorphic blocks" [28, 29] have been studied in [30].

determinant $\mathcal{Z}^{\text{1-loop}}$ we have computed can be identified with the densities computed in [19–21, 31] that are integrated over moduli spaces of curves to obtain certain geometric invariants, once ϵ_Ω is identified with the "equivariant parameter" $\hbar$ of these works.

To conclude this introduction, let us briefly compare our setup to similar localization results for $\mathcal{N} = (2,2)$ theories obtained in recent years. The authors of [26, 27] localized $\mathcal{N} = (2,2)$ gauge theories on a different S^2 background with *vanishing* $\mathrm{U}(1)_R$ *flux* and some unit flux for the graviphotons $C_\mu, \widetilde{C}_\mu$. Thus, in that background the R-charges can be arbitrary while the central charge Z is quantized.[6] That S^2 background corresponds to a supersymmetric fusion of the A- and $\bar{A}$-twists on two hemispheres [32–34], while this work considers a deformation of the A-twist on S^2. (See [22, 24, 25] for the localization of 2d $\mathcal{N} = (2,2)$ theories on hemispheres.)

Another closely related localization result is the computation of the $\mathcal{N} = (2,2)$ elliptic genus [35–37] — the T^2 partition function — which was found to be given in terms of a JK residue on the space of flat connections [37]. Finally, the recent computation of the 1d supersymmetric index in [38] was very influential to our derivation of the Coulomb branch formula (1.10). Some other partially related recent works, in the context of topologically twisted 4d $\mathcal{N} = 2$ theories, are [39–41].

This paper is organized as follows. In section 2, we expound on supersymmetry on S_Ω^2. In section 3, we give some relevant background material on GLSM and we discuss the supersymmetric observables we are set on computing. We present the derivation of the Coulomb branch formula in sections 4 and 5. Section 5 is more technical, and might be skipped on first reading. In section 6, we discuss the quantum cohomology relations and their ϵ_Ω-deformations. In sections 7 and 8, we present several instructive examples. In section 9, we discuss the Higgs branch localization. Several appendices summarize our conventions and provide some useful technical results.

Note added. As this paper was being completed, a related work [42] appeared on the arXiv which contains some overlapping material.

2 Supersymmetry on the Ω-deformed sphere

In this section we study off-shell supersymmetry on the S_Ω^2 background, we discuss various supersymmetric Lagrangians which will be used in the following, and we present the equations satisfied by any supersymmetric configuration of vector and chiral multiplets.

2.1 Supersymmetric background on S_Ω^2

In the "curved-space supersymmetry" formalism we are using, a general supersymmetric background is an off-shell supergravity background (1.1) which preserves some generalized

---

[6]More precisely, the imaginary part (or real part, depending on conventions) of Z is quantized. This leads to a Coulomb branch integral over the real part of σ, as opposed to our integral formula which is holomorphic in σ.

Killing spinors $\zeta_\pm$ or $\widetilde{\zeta}_\pm$ [3]. We have the following generalized Killing spinor equations for $\zeta_\pm$,

$$(\nabla_z - iA_z)\zeta_- = 0, \qquad\qquad (\nabla_{\bar z} - iA_{\bar z})\zeta_- = \frac{1}{2}\mathcal{H}\, e_{\bar z}^{\bar 1}\,\zeta_+,$$
$$(\nabla_z - iA_z)\zeta_+ = \frac{1}{2}\widetilde{\mathcal{H}}\, e_z^1\,\zeta_-, \qquad\qquad (\nabla_{\bar z} - iA_{\bar z})\zeta_+ = 0, \tag{2.1}$$

and for $\widetilde{\zeta}_\pm$,

$$(\nabla_z + iA_z)\widetilde{\zeta}_- = 0, \qquad\qquad (\nabla_{\bar z} + iA_{\bar z})\widetilde{\zeta}_- = \frac{1}{2}\widetilde{\mathcal{H}}\, e_{\bar z}^{\bar 1}\,\widetilde{\zeta}_+,$$
$$(\nabla_z + iA_z)\widetilde{\zeta}_+ = \frac{1}{2}\mathcal{H}\, e_z^1\,\widetilde{\zeta}_-, \qquad\qquad (\nabla_{\bar z} + iA_{\bar z})\widetilde{\zeta}_+ = 0. \tag{2.2}$$

Note that $\zeta_\pm$ and $\widetilde{\zeta}_\pm$ have $U(1)_R$ charge ± 1, respectively. Here we introduced the graviphoton dual field strengths

$$\mathcal{H} = -i\epsilon^{\mu\nu}\partial_\mu C_\nu, \qquad \widetilde{\mathcal{H}} = -i\epsilon^{\mu\nu}\partial_\mu \widetilde{C}_\nu \tag{2.3}$$

and the canonical complex frame $\{e^1 = e_z^1 dz = g^{\frac{1}{4}}dz, e^{\bar 1} = e_{\bar z}^{\bar 1}d\bar z = g^{\frac{1}{4}}d\bar z\}$.

Let us consider a sphere with metric

$$ds^2 = 2g_{z\bar z}(|z|^2)dzd\bar z = \sqrt{g}\,dzd\bar z = e^1 e^{\bar 1}, \tag{2.4}$$

with a $U(1)$ isometry generated by the real Killing vector V in (1.2). The supersymmetric background S_Ω^2 is given by (2.4) together with

$$A_\mu = \frac{1}{2}\omega_\mu, \qquad \mathcal{H} = \frac{\epsilon_\Omega}{2}\epsilon^{\mu\nu}\partial_\mu V_\nu, \qquad \widetilde{\mathcal{H}} = 0, \tag{2.5}$$

where ω_μ is the spin connection. The graviphotons are given by (1.4). The supergravity fluxes are:

$$\frac{1}{2\pi}\int_{S^2} dA^{(R)} = -1, \qquad \frac{1}{2\pi}\int_{S^2} dC = \frac{1}{2\pi}\int_{S^2} d\widetilde{C} = 0. \tag{2.6}$$

In consequence, the R-charges of all the fields must be integer by Dirac quantization, while the value of the central charge $Z, \widetilde{Z}$ is unconstrained. One can check that the background (2.4)–(2.5) gives a solution of (2.1)–(2.2) with the Killing spinors

$$\zeta = \begin{pmatrix} \zeta_- \\ \zeta_+ \end{pmatrix} = \begin{pmatrix} i\epsilon_\Omega V_1 \\ 1 \end{pmatrix}, \qquad\qquad \widetilde{\zeta} = \begin{pmatrix} \widetilde{\zeta}_- \\ \widetilde{\zeta}_+ \end{pmatrix} = \begin{pmatrix} 1 \\ -i\epsilon_\Omega V_{\bar 1} \end{pmatrix}. \tag{2.7}$$

In the language of the A-twist, and in keeping with the formalism of [3], the components ζ_+ and $\widetilde{\zeta}_-$ transform as scalars while ζ_- and $\widetilde{\zeta}_+$ are naturally sections of $\overline{\mathcal{O}(2)}$ and $\mathcal{O}(2)$, respectively.

The Killing spinors (2.7) can be used to provide an explicit map between the usual flat-space variables and the more convenient A-twisted variables — see appendix A. By construction, A-twisted variables are fields of vanishing R-charge and spin $s = s_0 + \frac{r}{2}$, where s_0 and r are the original flat-space spin and R-charge. By abuse of terminology,

we always refer to r as the R-charge even when the field is technically $U(1)_R$-neutral after the A-twist.

Denoting by δ and $\widetilde{\delta}$ the supersymmetry variations along ζ and $\widetilde{\zeta}$, respectively, the S^2_Ω supersymmetry algebra (1.5) is realized on A-twisted fields as [3]:

$$\delta^2 = 0\,, \qquad \widetilde{\delta}^2 = 0\,, \qquad \{\delta, \widetilde{\delta}\} = -2i\left(Z + i\epsilon_\Omega \mathcal{L}_V\right)\,, \qquad (2.8)$$

where $\mathcal{L}_V$ denotes the Lie derivative along V. This gives a $U(1)$-equivariant deformation of the topological A-twist algebra with equivariant parameter ϵ_Ω, also known as Ω-deformation [43–45].

A more familiar description of the Ω-background is in terms of a fibration of space-time over a torus [44]. An $\mathcal{N} = (2,2)$ supersymmetric theory on S^2_Ω can be naturally uplifted to a 4d $\mathcal{N} = 1$ theory on an $S^2 \times T^2$ supersymmetric background.[7] As explained in [46–48], one can consider a two-parameter family of complex structures on $S^2 \times T^2$ while preserving two supercharges of opposite chiralities. The complex structure moduli are denoted by $\tau^{S^2 \times T^2}$ and $\sigma^{S^2 \times T^2}$ in [48], where $\tau^{S^2 \times T^2}$ is the complex structure modulus of the T^2 factor, while $\sigma^{S^2 \times T^2}$ governs a (topologically but not holomorphically trivial) fibration of S^2 over T^2. One can show that the supersymmetric uplift of S^2_Ω to $S^2 \times T^2$ is precisely the background of [48] with the identification

$$\epsilon_\Omega = \sigma^{S^2 \times T^2}\,. \qquad (2.9)$$

This relationship to 4d $\mathcal{N} = 1$ is another motivation to study S^2_Ω in detail. The $T^2 \times S^2$ partition function should be given by an elliptic uplift of our S^2_Ω results (see [42, 49] for some recent progress in that direction).

2.2 Supersymmetric multiplets

Let us consider the vector and chiral multiplets, which are the building blocks of the GLSM. We shall also discuss the twisted chiral multiplet, which is important to understand the vector multiplet itself. We discuss all multiplets in A-twisted notation, as summarized in appendix A.

2.2.1 Vector multiplet $\mathcal{V}$

Consider a vector multiplet $\mathcal{V}$ with gauge group $\mathbf{G}$, and denote $\mathfrak{g} = \text{Lie}(\mathbf{G})$. In Wess-Zumino (WZ) gauge, $\mathcal{V}$ has components:

$$\mathcal{V} = \left(a_\mu\,,\, \sigma\,,\, \widetilde{\sigma}\,,\, \Lambda_1\,,\, \lambda\,,\, \widetilde{\Lambda}_{\bar{1}}\,,\, \widetilde{\lambda}\,,\, D\right)\,. \qquad (2.10)$$

All the fields are valued in the adjoint representation of $\mathfrak{g}$. Let us define the field strength

$$f_{1\bar{1}} = \partial_1 a_{\bar{1}} - \partial_{\bar{1}} a_1 - i[a_1, a_{\bar{1}}]\,. \qquad (2.11)$$

The covariant derivative D_μ is taken to be gauge-covariant, and we denote by $\mathcal{L}_V^{(a)}$ the gauge-covariant version of the Lie derivative along V. The supersymmetry transformations

---

[7]At least classically; 4d gauge anomalies forbid many matter contents that are allowed in 2d.

of (2.10) are

$$\delta a_1 = 0 \,,$$
$$\delta a_{\bar{1}} = i\widetilde{\Lambda}_{\bar{1}} \,,$$
$$\delta\sigma = 2i\boldsymbol{\epsilon}_\Omega V_1\widetilde{\Lambda}_{\bar{1}} \,,$$
$$\delta\widetilde{\sigma} = -2\widetilde{\lambda} \,,$$
$$\delta\Lambda_1 = -\boldsymbol{\epsilon}_\Omega V_1(4if_{1\bar{1}}) + 2iD_1\sigma \,,$$
$$\delta\widetilde{\Lambda}_{\bar{1}} = 0 \,,$$
$$\delta\lambda = i\left(D - 2if_{1\bar{1}} - \frac{1}{2}[\sigma,\widetilde{\sigma}]\right) - 2\boldsymbol{\epsilon}_\Omega V_1 D_{\bar{1}}\widetilde{\sigma}$$
$$\delta\widetilde{\lambda} = 0 \,,$$
$$\delta D = -2D_1\widetilde{\Lambda}_{\bar{1}} + 4i\boldsymbol{\epsilon}_\Omega V_1 D_{\bar{1}}\widetilde{\lambda} - [\sigma,\widetilde{\lambda}] + i\boldsymbol{\epsilon}_\Omega V_1[\widetilde{\sigma},\widetilde{\Lambda}_{\bar{1}}] \,,$$

(2.12)

for the supersymmetry $\mathcal{Q}$, and

$$\widetilde{\delta} a_1 = -i\Lambda_1 \,,$$
$$\widetilde{\delta} a_{\bar{1}} = 0 \,,$$
$$\widetilde{\delta}\sigma = -2i\boldsymbol{\epsilon}_\Omega V_{\bar{1}}\Lambda_1 \,,$$
$$\widetilde{\delta}\widetilde{\sigma} = -2\lambda \,,$$
$$\widetilde{\delta}\Lambda_1 = 0 \,,$$
$$\widetilde{\delta}\widetilde{\Lambda}_{\bar{1}} = -\boldsymbol{\epsilon}_\Omega V_{\bar{1}}(4if_{1\bar{1}}) - 2iD_{\bar{1}}\sigma \,,$$
$$\widetilde{\delta}\lambda = 0 \,,$$
$$\widetilde{\delta}\widetilde{\lambda} = -i\left(D - 2if_{1\bar{1}} + \frac{1}{2}[\sigma,\widetilde{\sigma}]\right) - 2\boldsymbol{\epsilon}_\Omega V_{\bar{1}} D_1\widetilde{\sigma} \,,$$
$$\widetilde{\delta} D = -2D_{\bar{1}}\Lambda_1 - 4i\boldsymbol{\epsilon}_\Omega V_{\bar{1}} D_1\lambda + [\sigma,\lambda] + i\boldsymbol{\epsilon}_\Omega V_{\bar{1}}[\widetilde{\sigma},\Lambda_1] \,,$$

(2.13)

for the supersymmetry $\widetilde{\mathcal{Q}}$. These transformations realize a gauge-covariant version of the supersymmetry algebra (2.8). One has

$$\delta^2\varphi = 0 \,, \qquad \widetilde{\delta}^2\varphi = 0 \,, \qquad \{\delta,\widetilde{\delta}\}\varphi = -2i\left(-[\sigma,\varphi] + i\boldsymbol{\epsilon}_\Omega\mathcal{L}_V^{(a)}\varphi\right) \tag{2.14}$$

on every $\mathfrak{g}$-covariant field φ in $\mathcal{V}$, while for the gauge field a_μ one has

$$\{\delta,\widetilde{\delta}\}a_\mu = 2\boldsymbol{\epsilon}_\Omega\mathcal{L}_V a_\mu - 2\boldsymbol{\epsilon}_\Omega V^\nu\left(\partial_\mu a_\nu - i[a_\mu,a_\nu]\right) + 2D_\mu\sigma \,. \tag{2.15}$$

Note that σ enters the supersymmetry algebra similarly to a central charge $Z = -\sigma$, as a result of the WZ gauge fixing. This is expected from the dimensional reduction of 4d $\mathcal{N} = 1$ to 2d $\mathcal{N} = (2,2)$ supersymmetry, where $Z \propto P_3 + iP_4$ and $\sigma \propto a_3 + ia_4$.

2.2.2 Charged chiral multiplet Φ

Consider a chiral multiplet Φ of R-charge r, transforming in a representation $\mathfrak{R}$ of $\mathfrak{g}$. In A-twisted notation (see appendix A), we denote the components of Φ by

$$\Phi = (\mathcal{A}\,,\mathcal{B}\,,\mathcal{C}\,,\mathcal{F})\ . \tag{2.16}$$

They are sections of appropriate powers of the canonical line bundle:

$$\mathcal{A}\,,\mathcal{B}\in\Gamma(\mathcal{K}^{\frac{r}{2}})\,,\qquad \mathcal{C}\,,\mathcal{F}\in\Gamma(\mathcal{K}^{\frac{r}{2}}\otimes\bar{\mathcal{K}})\,. \tag{2.17}$$

The supersymmetry transformations are given by

$$
\begin{aligned}
\delta\mathcal{A} &= \mathcal{B}\,, & \widetilde{\delta}\mathcal{A} &= 0\,, \\
\delta\mathcal{B} &= 0\,, & \widetilde{\delta}\mathcal{B} &= -2i\big(-\sigma+i\epsilon_\Omega\mathcal{L}_V^{(a)}\big)\mathcal{A}\,, \\
\delta\mathcal{C} &= \mathcal{F}\,, & \widetilde{\delta}\mathcal{C} &= 2iD_{\bar{z}}\mathcal{A}\,, \\
\delta\mathcal{F} &= 0\,, & \widetilde{\delta}\mathcal{F} &= -2i\big(-\sigma+i\epsilon_\Omega\mathcal{L}_V^{(a)}\big)\mathcal{C}-2iD_{\bar{z}}\mathcal{B}-2i\widetilde{\Lambda}_{\bar{z}}\mathcal{A}\,,
\end{aligned}
\tag{2.18}
$$

where D_μ is appropriately gauge-covariant and σ and $\widetilde{\Lambda}_{\bar{z}}$ act in the representation $\mathfrak{R}$. Similarly, the charge-conjugate antichiral multiplet $\widetilde{\Phi}$ of R-charge $-r$ in the representation $\bar{\mathfrak{R}}$ has components

$$\widetilde{\Phi}=\Big(\widetilde{\mathcal{A}}\,,\widetilde{\mathcal{B}}\,,\widetilde{\mathcal{C}}\,,\widetilde{\mathcal{F}}\Big)\,,\qquad \widetilde{\mathcal{A}}\,,\widetilde{\mathcal{B}}\in\Gamma(\bar{\mathcal{K}}^{\frac{r}{2}})\,,\qquad \widetilde{\mathcal{C}}\,,\widetilde{\mathcal{F}}\in\Gamma(\bar{\mathcal{K}}^{\frac{r}{2}}\otimes\mathcal{K})\,. \tag{2.19}$$

Its supersymmetry transformations are

$$
\begin{aligned}
\delta\widetilde{\mathcal{A}} &= 0\,, & \widetilde{\delta}\widetilde{\mathcal{A}} &= \widetilde{\mathcal{B}}\,, \\
\delta\widetilde{\mathcal{B}} &= -2i\big(\sigma+i\epsilon_\Omega\mathcal{L}_V^{(a)}\big)\widetilde{\mathcal{A}}\,, & \widetilde{\delta}\widetilde{\mathcal{B}} &= 0\,, \\
\delta\widetilde{\mathcal{C}} &= -2iD_z\widetilde{\mathcal{A}}\,, & \widetilde{\delta}\widetilde{\mathcal{C}} &= \widetilde{\mathcal{F}}\,, \\
\delta\widetilde{\mathcal{F}} &= -2i\big(\sigma+i\epsilon_\Omega\mathcal{L}_V^{(a)}\big)\widetilde{\mathcal{C}}+2iD_z\widetilde{\mathcal{B}}+2i\Lambda_z\widetilde{\mathcal{A}} & \widetilde{\delta}\widetilde{\mathcal{F}} &= 0\,.
\end{aligned}
\tag{2.20}
$$

Using the vector multiplet transformation rules (2.12)–(2.13), one can check that (2.18)–(2.20) realize the supersymmetry algebra

$$\delta^2=0\,,\qquad \widetilde{\delta}^2=0\,,\qquad \{\delta,\widetilde{\delta}\}=-2i\left(-\sigma+i\epsilon_\Omega\mathcal{L}_V^{(a)}\right)\,, \tag{2.21}$$

where σ and $\mathcal{L}_V^{(a)}$ act in the appropriate representation of the gauge group.

We introduced the chiral and antichiral multiplets in complex coordinates to manifest the fact that their supersymmetry transformation rules are metric-independent. In concrete computations, however, it is useful to use the frame basis (see appendix A). One translates between the coordinate and frame bases using the vielbein. For instance, $\mathcal{A}^{\text{frame}}=(e_1^z)^{\frac{r}{2}}\mathcal{A}^{\text{coord}}$ and $\mathcal{C}^{\text{frame}}=(e_1^z)^{\frac{r}{2}}e_{\bar{1}}^{\bar{z}}\mathcal{C}^{\text{coord}}$. In the frame basis, the fields $\mathcal{A},\mathcal{B}$ and $\mathcal{C},\mathcal{F}$ have spin $\frac{r}{2}$ and $\frac{r-2}{2}$, respectively.

2.2.3 Twisted chiral multiplet Ω

Another important short representation of the $\mathcal{N}=(2,2)$ supersymmetry algebra is the twisted chiral multiplet Ω. This multiplet has vanishing vector-like R-charge and vanishing central charge. Its components in A-twisted notation are

$$\Omega=(\omega\,,\mathcal{H}_z\,,\widetilde{\mathcal{H}}_{\bar{z}}\,,G)\,, \tag{2.22}$$

– 10 –

where ω and G are scalars. The supersymmetry transformations of (2.22) are

$$\delta\omega = -\frac{2i}{\sqrt{g}}\epsilon_\Omega V_z \widetilde{\mathcal{H}}_{\bar{z}}\,, \qquad\qquad \widetilde{\delta}\omega = -\frac{2i}{\sqrt{g}}\epsilon_\Omega V_{\bar{z}}\mathcal{H}_z\,,$$

$$\delta\mathcal{H}_z = i\epsilon_\Omega V_z G + 2i\partial_z\omega\,, \qquad \widetilde{\delta}\mathcal{H}_z = 0\,,$$

$$\delta\widetilde{\mathcal{H}}_{\bar{z}} = 0\,, \qquad\qquad\qquad \widetilde{\delta}\widetilde{\mathcal{H}}_{\bar{z}} = -i\epsilon_\Omega V_{\bar{z}}G + 2i\partial_{\bar{z}}\omega\,, \qquad (2.23)$$

$$\delta G = \frac{4i}{\sqrt{g}}\partial_z\widetilde{\mathcal{H}}_{\bar{z}}\,, \qquad\qquad \widetilde{\delta}G = -\frac{4i}{\sqrt{g}}\partial_{\bar{z}}\mathcal{H}_z\,.$$

Similarly, the twisted antichiral multiplet has components

$$\widetilde{\Omega} = (\omega\,,\,\widetilde{h}\,,\,h\,,\,\widetilde{G})\,, \qquad (2.24)$$

where the four components are scalars, and their supersymmetry transformations are

$$\delta\widetilde{\omega} = -2\widetilde{h}\,, \qquad\qquad \widetilde{\delta}\widetilde{\omega} = 2h\,,$$

$$\delta\widetilde{h} = 0\,, \qquad\qquad \widetilde{\delta}\widetilde{h} = \widetilde{G} - \frac{2}{\sqrt{g}}\epsilon_\Omega V_{\bar{z}}\partial_z\widetilde{\omega}\,,$$

$$\delta h = \widetilde{G} + \frac{2}{\sqrt{g}}\epsilon_\Omega V_z\partial_{\bar{z}}\widetilde{\omega}\,, \qquad \widetilde{\delta}h = 0\,, \qquad\qquad (2.25)$$

$$\delta\widetilde{G} = \frac{4}{\sqrt{g}}\epsilon_\Omega V_z\partial_{\bar{z}}\widetilde{h}\,, \qquad \widetilde{\delta}\widetilde{G} = \frac{4}{\sqrt{g}}\epsilon_\Omega V_{\bar{z}}\partial_z h\,.$$

These multiplets realize the supersymmetry algebra (2.8) with $Z = 0$. The comment of the previous subsection about coordinate versus frame basis applies here as well. Note that the supersymmetry transformations do depend on the metric except when $\epsilon_\Omega = 0$.

2.2.4 Twisted chiral multiplets from the vector multiplet

Important examples of twisted chiral multiplets are built from the vector multiplets $\mathcal{V}$. More precisely, let us consider $U(1)_I$ an abelian factor in $\mathbf{G}$, and denote by $\mathcal{V}_I = \mathrm{tr}_I \mathcal{V}$ the corresponding abelian vector multiplet.[8] We can build the gauge-invariant twisted chiral multiplet

$$\Sigma_I = \left(\omega\,,\,\mathcal{H}_1\,,\,\widetilde{\mathcal{H}}_{\bar{1}}\,,\,G\right)^{\Sigma_I} = \left(\mathrm{tr}_I(\sigma)\,,\,\mathrm{tr}_I(\Lambda_1)\,,\,-\,\mathrm{tr}_I(\widetilde{\Lambda}_{\bar{1}})\,,\,2i\,\mathrm{tr}_I(2if_{1\bar{1}})\right)\,. \qquad (2.26)$$

We also have the twisted antichiral multiplet

$$\widetilde{\Sigma}_I = \left(\widetilde{\omega}\,,\,\widetilde{h}\,,\,h\,,\,\widetilde{G}\right)^{\widetilde{\Sigma}_I} = \left(\mathrm{tr}_I(\widetilde{\sigma})\,,\,\mathrm{tr}_I(\widetilde{\lambda})\,,\,-\,\mathrm{tr}_I(\lambda)\,,\,-i\,\mathrm{tr}_I(D - 2if_{1\bar{1}})\right)\,. \qquad (2.27)$$

More generally, we can build a twisted chiral multiplet with any gauge-invariant function of σ as its lowest component, $\omega^{\mathcal{O}} = \mathcal{O}(\sigma)$.

Note that the G-term in (2.26) is slightly non-standard. The components (2.26) follow from our redefinition of σ described in appendix A, which is natural in the presence of the ϵ_Ω-deformation. One can also build another twisted chiral multiplet Σ'_I from $\mathcal{V}$,

$$\Sigma'_I = \left(\mathrm{tr}_I(\sigma - \epsilon_\Omega{}^2 V_1 V_{\bar{1}}\widetilde{\sigma})\,,\,\mathrm{tr}_I(\Lambda_1 + i\epsilon_\Omega V_1\lambda)\,,\,-\,\mathrm{tr}_I(\widetilde{\Lambda}_{\bar{1}} - i\epsilon_\Omega V_{\bar{1}}\widetilde{\lambda})\,,\,G^{\Sigma'_I}\right)\,, \qquad (2.28)$$

---

[8]If $\mathbf{G} = U(N)$, tr_I denotes the usual trace.

with

$$G^{\Sigma'_I} = i \operatorname{tr}_I \left(D + 2i f_{1\bar{1}} + \widetilde{\sigma}\mathcal{H} + 2i\epsilon_\Omega \left(V_1 D_{\bar{1}} - V_{\bar{1}} D_1 \right) \widetilde{\sigma} \right) , \tag{2.29}$$

where $\mathcal{H}$ is the background supergravity field (2.3). Importantly, Σ_I and Σ'_I differ by their G-term even in the $\epsilon_\Omega = 0$ limit. The fact that there exist distinct choices of twisted chiral multiplets inside $\mathcal{V}$ is a consequence of S^2_Ω only preserving two supercharges. (In flat space with four supercharges, only (2.28) with $\epsilon_\Omega = 0$ would be twisted chiral.)

2.3 Supersymmetric Lagrangians

One can easily construct supersymmetric actions on S^2_Ω [3],

$$S = \int d^2 x \sqrt{g} \, \mathscr{L} , \tag{2.30}$$

with $\delta\mathscr{L} = \widetilde{\delta}\mathscr{L} = 0$ up to a total derivative. Here we present the standard renormalizable actions and we study their δ-, $\widetilde{\delta}$-exactness properties.

2.3.1 D-terms

From the vector multiplet (2.10), one can build a gauge-invariant general multiplet of lowest component $\frac{1}{4e_0^2} \operatorname{tr}(\widetilde{\sigma}\sigma)$. The corresponding D-term action reads

$$\begin{aligned}
\mathscr{L}_{\widetilde{\Sigma}\Sigma} = {} & \frac{1}{e_0^2} \operatorname{tr} \left(\frac{1}{2} D_\mu \widetilde{\sigma} D^\mu \sigma + (2i f_{1\bar{1}})^2 - 2i f_{1\bar{1}} D \right. \\
& \left. + 2i \widetilde{\Lambda}_{\bar{1}} D_1 \lambda - 2i \Lambda_1 D_{\bar{1}} \widetilde{\lambda} - i \widetilde{\Lambda}_{\bar{1}} [\widetilde{\sigma}, \Lambda_1] \right) .
\end{aligned} \tag{2.31}$$

Here e_0^2 is the dimensionful Yang-Mills (YM) coupling. Note that (2.31) is linear in D and independent of ϵ_Ω. This non-standard choice of supersymmetric Yang-Mills (SYM) term is on a par with our non-standard choice of G^Σ in (2.26). The Lagrangian (2.31) is also δ- and $\widetilde{\delta}$-exact (up to a total derivative):

$$\mathscr{L}_{\widetilde{\Sigma}\Sigma} = \frac{1}{e_0^2} \delta\widetilde{\delta} \operatorname{tr} \left(\widetilde{\sigma} f_{1\bar{1}} \right) . \tag{2.32}$$

Equation (2.31), however, is not a good starting point because it is degenerate. The more standard SYM Lagrangian can be obtained by adding another $\delta\widetilde{\delta}$-exact term to (2.32):

$$\mathscr{L}_{\mathrm{YM}} = \frac{1}{e^2} \delta\widetilde{\delta} \operatorname{tr} \left(\widetilde{\sigma} f_{1\bar{1}} - \frac{1}{2}\widetilde{\lambda}\lambda \right) . \tag{2.33}$$

This gives

$$\begin{aligned}
\mathscr{L}_{\mathrm{YM}} = {} & \frac{1}{e_0^2} \operatorname{tr} \left[\frac{1}{2} D_\mu \widetilde{\sigma} D^\mu \sigma + \frac{1}{2} (2i f_{1\bar{1}})^2 - \frac{1}{2} D^2 + \frac{1}{8} [\sigma, \widetilde{\sigma}]^2 \right. \\
& + 2i \widetilde{\Lambda}_{\bar{1}} D_1 \lambda - 2i \Lambda_1 D_{\bar{1}} \widetilde{\lambda} - i \widetilde{\Lambda}_{\bar{1}} [\widetilde{\sigma}, \Lambda_1] + i \widetilde{\lambda} [\sigma, \lambda] + \epsilon_\Omega \widetilde{\lambda} \mathcal{L}_V^{(a)} \lambda \\
& - i \epsilon_\Omega (D - 2i f_{1\bar{1}}) (V_1 D_{\bar{1}} - V_{\bar{1}} D_1) \widetilde{\sigma} - \frac{i\epsilon_\Omega}{4} [\sigma, \widetilde{\sigma}] \mathcal{L}_V^{(a)} \widetilde{\sigma} \\
& \left. - 2\epsilon_\Omega^2 V_1 V_{\bar{1}} D_1 \widetilde{\sigma} D_{\bar{1}} \widetilde{\sigma} \right] .
\end{aligned} \tag{2.34}$$

In particular, the first line of (2.34) is the same as the bosonic part of the $\mathcal{N} = (2,2)$ SYM Lagrangian in flat space.

The standard kinetic term for the chiral and antichiral multiplets $\Phi, \widetilde{\Phi}$ coupled to $\mathcal{V}$ reads:

$$
\begin{aligned}
\mathscr{L}_{\widetilde{\Phi}\Phi} =& -4\widetilde{\mathcal{A}}D_1 D_{\bar{1}}\mathcal{A} - \widetilde{\mathcal{A}}\widetilde{\sigma}\left(-\sigma + i\epsilon_\Omega \mathcal{L}_V^{(a)}\right)\mathcal{A} - \widetilde{\mathcal{F}}\mathcal{F} + 2i\widetilde{\mathcal{B}}D_1\mathcal{C} - 2i\widetilde{\mathcal{C}}D_{\bar{1}}\mathcal{B} \\
& -\frac{i}{2}\widetilde{\mathcal{B}}\widetilde{\sigma}\mathcal{B} - 2i\widetilde{\mathcal{C}}\left(-\sigma + i\epsilon_\Omega \mathcal{L}_V^{(a)}\right)\mathcal{C} + i\mathcal{B}\widetilde{\lambda}\mathcal{A} + \widetilde{\mathcal{A}}\lambda\mathcal{B} - 2i\widetilde{\mathcal{A}}\Lambda_1\mathcal{C} \\
& + 2i\widetilde{\mathcal{C}}\widetilde{\Lambda}_{\bar{1}}\mathcal{A} + \widetilde{\mathcal{A}}\left(D - 2if_{1\bar{1}} + \frac{1}{2}[\sigma,\widetilde{\sigma}] - 2i\epsilon_\Omega V_{\bar{1}}D_1\widetilde{\sigma}\right)\mathcal{A} \,.
\end{aligned}
\tag{2.35}
$$

Here the vector multiplet fields are $\mathfrak{R}$-valued, and an overall trace over the gauge group is implicit. The components of $\Phi, \widetilde{\Phi}$ are written in the frame basis. The Lagrangian (2.35) is δ-, $\widetilde{\delta}$-exact:

$$
\mathscr{L}_{\widetilde{\Phi}\Phi} = \delta\widetilde{\delta}\,\mathrm{tr}\left(\frac{i}{2}\widetilde{\mathcal{A}}\widetilde{\sigma}\mathcal{A} + \widetilde{\mathcal{C}}\mathcal{C}\right)\,.
\tag{2.36}
$$

Another important D-term Lagrangian is the "improvement Lagrangian" described in [3]. Let $f(\omega)$ be an arbitrary holomorphic function of ω^i, the bottom components of some twisted chiral multiplets Ω^i. The improvement Lagrangian on S_Ω^2 is given by

$$
\mathscr{L}_f = -\frac{1}{2}Rf(\omega) - \frac{i}{2}\mathcal{H}\left(G^i\partial_i f(\omega) + 2\mathcal{H}_1^i \widetilde{\mathcal{H}}_{\bar{1}}^j \partial_i\partial_j f(\omega)\right)\,,
\tag{2.37}
$$

which is marginal if $f(\omega)$ is dimensionless. (Any anti-holomorphic dependence drops out on S_Ω^2.)

2.3.2 Superpotential

Given a gauge-invariant holomorphic function $W(\mathcal{A})$ of the chiral multiplets Φ^i, of R-charge $r = 2$, one can write down the superpotential term

$$
\mathscr{L}_W = \mathcal{F}^i\partial_i W + \left(\mathcal{B}^i\mathcal{C}^j + 2i\epsilon_\Omega V_1 \mathcal{C}^i\mathcal{C}^j\right)\partial_i\partial_j W
\tag{2.38}
$$

Note that $W = W(\mathcal{A}^i)$ is a section of $\mathcal{K}$ — or a field of spin 1, in the frame basis. Similarly, the conjugate superpotential $\widetilde{W}(\widetilde{\mathcal{A}})$ leads to

$$
\mathscr{L}_{\widetilde{W}} = \widetilde{\mathcal{F}}^i\partial_i\widetilde{W} - \left(\widetilde{\mathcal{C}}^i\widetilde{\mathcal{B}}^j - 2i\epsilon_\Omega V_{\bar{1}}\widetilde{\mathcal{C}}^i\widetilde{\mathcal{C}}^j\right)\partial_i\partial_j\widetilde{W}\,.
\tag{2.39}
$$

These Lagrangians are $\mathcal{F}$- and $\widetilde{\mathcal{F}}$-terms, and they are therefore δ-, $\widetilde{\delta}$-exact due to (2.18), (2.20).

2.3.3 Twisted superpotential

Given a twisted chiral multiplet (2.22) and its conjugate (2.24), one can build the G and $\widetilde{G}$-term Lagrangians

$$
\mathscr{L}_G = G\,, \qquad \mathscr{L}_{\widetilde{G}} = \widetilde{G} + i\mathcal{H}\widetilde{\omega}\,,
\tag{2.40}
$$

which are supersymmetric by virtue of (2.23), (2.25). One can also see from (2.25) that $\mathscr{L}_{\widetilde{G}}$ is δ- and $\widetilde{\delta}$-exact. Importantly, the G-term is *not* δ- or $\widetilde{\delta}$-exact. However, if $\epsilon_\Omega \neq 0$, $\mathscr{L}_G$ only fails to be exact at the fixed points of V. Using (2.23), one can show that

$$S_G = \int d^2 \sqrt{g}\, G = \frac{4\pi i}{\epsilon_\Omega} \left(\omega_N - \omega_S \right) + \delta(\cdots) . \tag{2.41}$$

Here ω_N, ω_S denote ω inserted at the north and south pole, respectively.

Given a gauge-invariant holomorphic function $\mathcal{O}(\sigma) = \hat{W}(\sigma)$ and its conjugate $\widetilde{\hat{W}}(\widetilde{\sigma})$, we define the twisted superpotential terms

$$\mathscr{L}_{\hat{W}} + \mathscr{L}_{\widetilde{\hat{W}}} = \frac{1}{2} G^{\hat{W}} + \frac{1}{2} \left(G^{\widetilde{\hat{W}}} + i\mathcal{H} \widetilde{\hat{W}} \right) . \tag{2.42}$$

In this case (2.41) implies that

$$S_{\hat{W}} = \int d^2 \sqrt{g}\, \mathscr{L}_{\hat{W}} = \frac{2\pi i}{\epsilon_\Omega} \left(\hat{W}_N - \hat{W}_S \right) + \delta(\cdots) . \tag{2.43}$$

Of particular importance is the linear superpotential for an abelian factor $U(1)_I$ of the gauge group,

$$\hat{W} = \tau^I \operatorname{tr}_I(\sigma) , \qquad \widetilde{\hat{W}} = \widetilde{\tau}^I \operatorname{tr}_I(\widetilde{\sigma}) , \tag{2.44}$$

where tr_I is defined like in section 2.2.4. Here $\tau, \widetilde{\tau}$ is the complexified Fayet-Iliopoulos coupling constant defined by

$$\tau^I = \frac{\theta^I}{2\pi} + i\xi^I , \qquad \widetilde{\tau}^I = -2i\xi^I . \tag{2.45}$$

The Lagrangian (2.42) becomes

$$\mathscr{L}_{\mathrm{FI}} = i\frac{\theta^I}{2\pi} \operatorname{tr}_I(2if_{1\bar{1}}) - \xi^I \operatorname{tr}_I(D - \mathcal{H}\widetilde{\sigma}) . \tag{2.46}$$

The non-standard choice of $\widetilde{\tau}$ in (2.45) is a result of our choice of Σ^I, $\widetilde{\Sigma}^I$ in (2.26)–(2.27).

2.4 Supersymmetry equations

Let us discuss the necessary and sufficient conditions for a particular configuration of bosonic (dynamical or background) fields to preserve the two supersymmetries of S^2_Ω. For a vector multiplet $\mathcal{V}$, setting to zero the gaugini variations in (2.12), (2.13) gives:

$$\begin{aligned} \mathcal{L}_V^{(a)} \sigma &= 0 , & D_1 \sigma + i\epsilon_\Omega V_1 (2if_{1\bar{1}}) &= 0 , \\ \epsilon_\Omega \mathcal{L}_V^{(a)} \widetilde{\sigma} + i[\sigma, \widetilde{\sigma}] &= 0 , & D - 2if_{1\bar{1}} + i\epsilon_\Omega (V_1 D_{\bar{1}} - V_{\bar{1}} D_1) \widetilde{\sigma} &= 0 . \end{aligned} \tag{2.47}$$

For a pair of chiral and antichiral multiplets $\Phi, \widetilde{\Phi}$ coupled to $\mathcal{V}$, the supersymmetry equations correspond to setting the variations of the fermionic fields $\mathcal{B}, \mathcal{C}$ and $\widetilde{\mathcal{C}}, \widetilde{\mathcal{C}}$ to zero, in addition to (2.47):

$$\begin{aligned} \left(-\sigma + i\epsilon_\Omega \mathcal{L}_V^{(a)} \right) \mathcal{A} &= 0 , & D_{\bar{z}} \mathcal{A} &= 0 , & \mathcal{F} &= 0 , \\ \left(\sigma + i\epsilon_\Omega \mathcal{L}_V^{(a)} \right) \widetilde{\mathcal{A}} &= 0 , & D_z \widetilde{\mathcal{A}} &= 0 , & \widetilde{\mathcal{F}} &= 0 . \end{aligned} \tag{2.48}$$

This implies, in particular, that a supersymmetric background for $\mathcal{A}$ is a holomorphic section of the vector bundle with connection a_μ.

For a twisted chiral multiplet Ω, the supersymmetry equations following from (2.23) are

$$\mathcal{L}_V \omega = 0 \,, \qquad \epsilon_\Omega G = -\frac{4i}{\sqrt{g}} \partial_{|z|^2} \omega \,, \tag{2.49}$$

while for the twisted antichiral multiplet $\widetilde{\Omega}$ we have

$$\epsilon_\Omega \mathcal{L}_V \widetilde{\omega} = 0 \,, \qquad \widetilde{G} = i\epsilon_\Omega |z|^2 \partial_{|z|^2} \widetilde{\omega} \,. \tag{2.50}$$

This applies in particular to the gauge-invariant twisted chiral multiplets built out of the gauge field. Consider the multiplet (2.26) for an abelian factor $U(1)_I \subset \mathbf{G}$. Assuming $\epsilon_\Omega \neq 0$, it follows from (2.49) that

$$\mathrm{tr}_I \left(2i f_{1\bar{1}} \right) = -\frac{2}{\epsilon_\Omega \sqrt{g}} \partial_{|z|^2} \, \mathrm{tr}_I(\sigma) \,. \tag{2.51}$$

Let us denote by k^I the quantized flux of the $U(1)_I$ gauge field through the sphere,

$$\frac{1}{2\pi} \mathrm{tr}_I \int_{S_\Omega^2} \mathrm{d}a = \frac{1}{2\pi} \int d^2 x \sqrt{g} \, \mathrm{tr}_I \left(-2i f_{1\bar{1}} \right) = k^I \in \mathbb{Z} \,. \tag{2.52}$$

The supersymmetry relation (2.51) implies that, for any supersymmetric configuration of $\mathrm{tr}_I \mathcal{V}$, the flux (2.52) is related to the values of $\mathrm{tr}_I(\sigma)$ at the poles:

$$k^I = -\frac{1}{\epsilon_\Omega} \mathrm{tr}_I \left(\sigma_N - \sigma_S \right) \,. \tag{2.53}$$

This simple relation will play an important role in the following.

3 GLSM and supersymmetric observables

The theories of interest in this paper are $\mathcal{N} = (2,2)$ supersymmetric GLSMs in two dimensions, consisting of the following ingredients:

- A gauge group $\mathbf{G}$ with Lie algebra $\mathfrak{g}$. The corresponding gauge field a_μ sits in a $\mathfrak{g}$-valued vector multiplet $\mathcal{V}$.

- Charged matter fields in chiral and antichiral multiplets $\Phi_i, \widetilde{\Phi}_i$, transforming in representations $\mathfrak{R}_i, \bar{\mathfrak{R}}_i$ of $\mathbf{G}$, and with integer vector-like R-charges, $r_i \in \mathbb{Z}$. We further assume that $\mathbf{G}$ has no decoupled factor, that is, for every element of the maximal torus $\mathbf{H}$ of $\mathbf{G}$ there is at least one charged chiral multiplet. The chiral multiplets can also be coupled to twisted masses whenever there is a flavor symmetry (see section 3.1 below).

- A superpotential $W(\Phi_i)$, which must have R-charge 2 in order to preserve the R-symmetry. Once we put the theory on S_Ω^2 and use the A-twisted variables, the requirement that $R[W(\Phi)] = 2$ is equivalent to $W(\mathcal{A}_i)$ being a holomorphic one-form, as explained in section 2.3.2.

- If G contains some U(1) factors, denoted U(1)$_I$, $I = 1, \cdots, n$ with $n \leq \mathrm{rk}(\mathbf{G})$, we consider the linear twisted superpotential (1.9),

$$\hat{W}(\sigma) = \tau^I \operatorname{tr}_I (\sigma) , \qquad (3.1)$$

for σ the $\mathfrak{g}$-valued complex scalar in $\mathcal{V}$.

While the complexified FI couplings τ^I in (3.1) are classically marginal, they can run at one-loop.[9] Their β functions are given by

$$\beta^I \equiv \mu \frac{d\tau^I}{d\mu} = -\frac{b_0^I}{2\pi i} , \qquad b_0^I = \sum_i \operatorname{tr}_{\mathfrak{R}_i}(t_I) , \qquad (3.2)$$

where the sum is over all the chiral multiplets Φ_i, and $t_I \in i\mathfrak{h}$ is the generator for the subgroup U(1)$_I$. For instance, if $\mathbf{G} = \mathrm{U}(1)$ we have $b_0 = \sum_i Q_i$, where the Q_i's are the U(1) charges of the chiral multiplets Φ_i. Similarly, if we take $\mathbf{G} = \mathrm{U}(N)$ with N_f fundamental and N_a anti-fundamental chiral multiplets, we have $b_0 = N_f - N_a$.

If $b_0^I \neq 0$, one defines the RG-invariant scale Λ_I,

$$\Lambda_I = \mu \exp\left(\frac{2\pi i \tau^I(\mu)}{b_0^I}\right) . \qquad (3.3)$$

This dynamically generated scale is very small when the bare FI parameter ξ^I is very large and positive, $\xi^I \gg 0$. If $b_0^I = 0$, instead, the coupling τ^I is truly marginal and we define the dimensionless parameter

$$q_I = e^{2\pi i \tau^I} . \qquad (3.4)$$

(Recall that $\tau^I \sim \tau^I + 1$.) In practice, it is often convenient to use the parameters q_I even when $b_0^I \neq 0$. The correct statements in term of the RG invariant quantities $(\Lambda_I)^{b_0^I} = \mu^{b_0^I} q_I(\mu)$ can be recovered by dimensional analysis.

Classically, our GLSM with linear twisted superpotential (1.9) possesses an axial-like R-symmetry U(1)$_A$, whose charge we denote by R_A. The R_A-charges of the fields in the vector multiplet are given in table 1. In particular, we have

$$R_A[\sigma] = 2 . \qquad (3.5)$$

A twisted superpotential $\hat{W}(\sigma)$ preserves U(1)$_A$ if and only if it has R_A-charge 2, which is the case of (3.1). The U(1)$_A$ charges for the components of the chiral and antichiral multiplets (2.16), (2.19) are given in table 2. The supercharges themselves are charged under U(1)$_A$:

$$[R_A, \mathcal{Q}] = \mathcal{Q}, \qquad [R_A, \widetilde{\mathcal{Q}}] = \widetilde{\mathcal{Q}} . \qquad (3.6)$$

Therefore the cohomology of $\mathcal{Q}, \widetilde{\mathcal{Q}}$ is graded by R_A, sometimes called the ghost number.

If $b_0^I \neq 0$ for at least one U(1)$_I$, U(1)$_A$ is gauge-anomalous at one-loop. The anomalous transformation of the path integral measure under $\varphi \to e^{iR_A[\varphi]\alpha}\varphi$ can be compensated by an anomalous shift of the θ-angles:

$$\theta^I \to \theta^I + 2\alpha b_0^I . \qquad (3.7)$$

---

[9]The β functions of the holomorphic couplings τ^I are one-loop exact by a standard argument.

	a_μ	σ	$\widetilde{\sigma}$	Λ_1	λ	$\widetilde{\Lambda}_{\bar{1}}$	$\widetilde{\lambda}$	D
R_A	0	2	-2	1	-1	1	-1	0

Table 1. $\mathrm{U}(1)_A$ charges for the (A-twisted) fields in the vector multiplet.

	$\mathcal{A}$	$\mathcal{B}$	$\mathcal{C}$	$\mathcal{F}$	$\widetilde{\mathcal{A}}$	$\widetilde{\mathcal{B}}$	$\widetilde{\mathcal{C}}$	$\widetilde{\mathcal{F}}$
R_A	0	1	-1	0	0	1	-1	0

Table 2. $\mathrm{U}(1)_A$ charges for the (A-twisted) fields in the chiral and antichiral multiplets.

The dynamically generated scales (3.3) thus transform under $\mathrm{U}(1)_A$ with $R_A[\Lambda_I] = 2$. Gauge anomalies thus break the axial R-symmetry $\mathrm{U}(1)_A$ to $\cap_I \mathbb{Z}_{2b_0^I}$ in the UV (further breaking to the $\mathbb{Z}_2$ fermion number is expected to occur in the IR [50]). Whenever $b_0^I = 0$ for all $\mathrm{U}(1)_I$, the axial R-symmetry survives quantum-mechanically, and the theory is expected to flow to a non-trivial CFT in the infrared. By abuse of terminology, we call this situation the conformal case.

Upon coupling the GLSM to the curved-space background S_Ω^2, $\mathrm{U}(1)_A$ also suffers from a gravitational anomaly due to the twisted spins of the fermionic fields [10]. In the GLSM under consideration, the anomalous transformation of the path integral measure $[\mathcal{D}\varphi]$ under $\mathrm{U}(1)_A$ is

$$[\mathcal{D}\varphi] \to e^{-2i\,d_{\mathrm{grav}}\alpha}[\mathcal{D}\varphi]\,, \qquad d_{\mathrm{grav}} = -\dim(\mathfrak{g}) - \sum_i (r_i - 1)\dim(\mathfrak{R}_i)\,. \qquad (3.8)$$

In other words, a correlator $\langle\mathcal{O}\rangle$ has a $\mathrm{U}(1)_A$ charge

$$R_A[\langle\mathcal{O}\rangle] = R_A[\mathcal{O}] - 2\,d_{\mathrm{grav}}\,. \qquad (3.9)$$

When the GLSM is in a purely geometric phase, d_{grav} coincides with the complex dimension of the target space.[10] For instance, for $\mathbf{G} = \mathrm{U}(N)$ with N_f fundamentals of R-charge r, we have $d_{\mathrm{grav}} = -N^2 - (r-1)N_f N$. When $r = 0$, the target space is the Grassmannian $G(N, N_f)$, which has complex dimension $N(N_f - N)$. When the GLSM flows to an interacting fixed point, $3d_{\mathrm{grav}}$ is the central charge of the IR $\mathcal{N} = (2,2)$ SCFT [51].

In addition to this anomaly, the Ω-deformation parameter itself carries R_A-charge

$$R_A[\epsilon_\Omega] = 2\,. \qquad (3.10)$$

Therefore the S_Ω^2 background with $\epsilon_\Omega \neq 0$ breaks $\mathrm{U}(1)_A$ explicitly [3].

3.1 Coupling to flavor symmetries

In general, the GLSM might enjoy a non-trivial flavor symmetry, that is, a non-R, continuous, global symmetry group acting on the chiral multiplets, which we denote by $\mathbf{F}$. It is

---

[10]This is true assuming that the theory flows to a non-linear sigma model (NLSM) on that target space X_d, such that all the NLSM chiral multiplets — which correspond to local coordinates on X_d — have vanishing R-charge. We have $d_{\mathrm{grav}} = d$ in the NLSM, and this must be equal to the GLSM anomaly by the 't Hooft anomaly matching condition.

natural to turn on a background vector multiplet $\mathcal{V}^F$ for $\mathbf{F}$. To preserve supersymmetry on S^2_Ω, the background vector multiplet must satisfy the conditions (2.47). When $\epsilon_\Omega \neq 0$, this implies that we can turn on any V-invariant profile for σ^F, $\widetilde{\sigma}^F$ in the Cartan subgroup of $\mathbf{F}$, with the accompanying background fields $2i f^F_{1\bar{1}}$ and D^F that satisfy (2.47). (When $\epsilon_\Omega = 0$, $\sigma, \widetilde{\sigma}$ must be constant while any flux can be turned on independently.)

For simplicity, we will mostly restrict ourselves to the simpler case[11]

$$\sigma^F = m^F, \qquad \widetilde{\sigma}^F = \widetilde{m}^F, \qquad [m^F, \widetilde{m}^F] = 0, \qquad 2i f^F_{1\bar{1}} = D^F = 0, \tag{3.11}$$

with $m^F, \widetilde{m}^F$ some constant background values for $\sigma^F, \widetilde{\sigma}^F$. These parameters are called twisted masses. More precisely, if we have a family of chiral multiplets $\mathcal{R}_{\rho^F}$ which realize some representation $\mathfrak{R}^F$ of of the flavor Lie algebra, with ρ^F the weights of $\mathfrak{R}^F$, then the holomorphic twisted mass of $\mathcal{R}_{\rho^F}$ is simply

$$m_{\rho^F} = \rho^F(m^F). \tag{3.12}$$

In the following we will denote by m_i the holomorphic mass (3.12) of a given chiral multiplet Φ_i, with the understanding that $m_i = 0$ if Φ_i is $\mathbf{F}$-neutral.

3.2 The Coulomb branch

Consider the Coulomb branch $\mathfrak{M} = \mathfrak{h}_{\mathbb{C}}/W$ of the theory in flat space, corresponding to turning on constant expectation values for $\sigma, \widetilde{\sigma}$. Here $\mathfrak{h}$ is the Cartan subalgebra and W is the Weyl group of $\mathbf{G}$. The two fields can be diagonalized simultaneously:[12]

$$\langle \sigma \rangle = \mathrm{diag}(\sigma_a), \qquad \langle \widetilde{\sigma} \rangle = \mathrm{diag}(\widetilde{\sigma}_a), \qquad a = 1, \cdots, \mathrm{rank}(\mathfrak{g}). \tag{3.13}$$

At a generic point on $\mathfrak{M}$, the gauge group is broken to its Cartan subgroup $\mathbf{H}$,

$$\mathbf{G} \to \mathbf{H} = \prod_{a=1}^{\mathrm{rank}(G)} \mathrm{U}(1)_a, \tag{3.14}$$

and all the fields are massive except for the $\mathbf{H}$-valued vector multiplets $\mathcal{V}_a$. The effective twisted superpotential on the Coulomb branch is [52]

$$\hat{W}_{\mathrm{eff}} = \hat{W} + \hat{W}_{\mathrm{mat}} + \hat{W}_{\mathrm{vec}}, \tag{3.15}$$

where the first term is the classical term (3.1), the second term is the contribution from the chiral multiplets Φ_i with twisted masses m_i,

$$\hat{W}_{\mathrm{mat}} = -\frac{1}{2\pi i} \sum_i \sum_{\rho_i \in \mathfrak{R}_i} (\rho_i(\sigma) + m_i) \left[\log\left(\rho_i(\sigma) + m_i\right) - 1 \right], \tag{3.16}$$

---

[11]We will comment on how this assumption can be relaxed in the next section.

[12]We will often use σ to denote both a Coulomb branch parameter and the actual field. This should cause no confusion.

(there is a renormalization scale implicit in the logarithm), and the last term is the contribution from the W-bosons, i.e. the vector multiplets for $\mathbf{G}/\mathbf{H}$:

$$\hat{W}_{\text{vec}} = \frac{1}{2\pi i} \sum_{\alpha \in \mathfrak{g} \backslash \mathfrak{h}} \alpha(\sigma) \left[\log \alpha(\sigma) - 1\right] = -\frac{1}{2} \sum_{\alpha > 0} \alpha(\sigma) \ . \tag{3.17}$$

The only effect of this last contribution is to induce a subtle shift of the effective θ-angles by a multiple of π. The vacuum equations coming from (3.15) are [4]

$$e^{2\pi i \, \partial_{\sigma_a} \hat{W}_{\text{eff}}} = 1 \,, \qquad a = 1, \cdots, \dim(\mathfrak{g}) \ . \tag{3.18}$$

In the case of massive theories, these equations have come under great scrutiny in recent years in the context of the Bethe/gauge correspondence [52]. For future reference, let us also define the *effective τ-couplings* on the Coulomb branch:

$$\tau_{\text{eff}}^a \equiv \partial_{\sigma_a} \hat{W}_{\text{eff}} = \tau^a - \frac{1}{2} \sum_{\alpha > 0} \alpha^a - \frac{1}{2\pi i} \sum_i \sum_{\rho_i \in \mathfrak{R}_i} \rho_i^a \log(\rho_i(\sigma) + m_i) \tag{3.19}$$

where $\tau^a \equiv \partial_{\sigma_a} \hat{W}$. Finally, let us note that the flat space axial R-symmetry anomaly is seen on the Coulomb branch as a monodromy of (3.19) under $\sigma \to e^{2i\alpha}\sigma$, which is compensated by the θ-angle shift (3.7).

3.3 Correlation functions on S_Ω^2

The interesting supersymmetric observables on S_Ω^2 are the correlation functions of non-trivial supersymmetric operators, that is, operators that are non-trivial in the cohomology of the supercharges $Q, \widetilde{Q}$. The only such local operators one can build out of the GLSM fields are functions of the complex scalar field σ. In the presence of the ϵ_Ω-deformation, $\delta\sigma = \widetilde{\delta}\sigma = 0$ if and only if $V = 0$. Therefore the operators must be inserted at the north and south poles of S_Ω^2,

$$\mathcal{O}^{(N)}(\sigma_N), \qquad \mathcal{O}^{(S)}(\sigma_S) \ . \tag{3.20}$$

Here $\mathcal{O}^{(N)}, \mathcal{O}^{(S)}$ denote two arbitrary gauge-invariant functions of σ. The subscripts N, S stand for the point of insertion at the north or south poles, $z = 0, \infty$, respectively. We therefore consider the correlation functions

$$\left\langle \mathcal{O}^{(N)}(\sigma_N) \mathcal{O}^{(S)}(\sigma_S) \right\rangle \ . \tag{3.21}$$

Note that the operators (3.20) are not, in general, the only non-trivial supersymmetric local operators in the GLSM, but they are the only such operators one can build out of the elementary fields. More general supersymmetric operators, generally known as disorder operators, can be defined in term of singular boundary conditions in the path integral. In this work, we restrict our attention to the operators (3.21).

If $\epsilon_\Omega = 0$, a gauge-invariant operator $\mathcal{O}(\sigma)$ can be inserted anywhere on the sphere. Moreover, any correlation function

$$\langle \mathcal{O}(\sigma) \rangle_0 = \left\langle \mathcal{O}^{(1)}(\sigma(z_1, \bar{z}_1)) \cdots \mathcal{O}^{(n)}(\sigma(z_n, \bar{z}_n)) \right\rangle_0, \qquad \mathcal{O} = \mathcal{O}_1 \cdots \mathcal{O}_n \,, \tag{3.22}$$

is independent of the insertion points, since the derivatives $\partial_z \sigma$, $\partial_{\bar{z}} \sigma$ are δ- or $\widetilde{\delta}$-exact. By a standard procedure [53], one can construct the so-called descendant of the local operator $\mathcal{O} = \mathcal{O}(\sigma)$,

$$X_2(\mathcal{O}) = -\frac{i}{4\pi} \int d^2x \sqrt{g}\, G^{\mathcal{O}} = \frac{1}{2\pi} \int d^2x \sqrt{g} \left(-2if_{1\bar{1}}\, \partial_\sigma \mathcal{O} - i\Lambda_1 \widetilde{\Lambda}_{\bar{1}}\, \partial_\sigma^2 \mathcal{O} \right), \qquad (3.23)$$

which is supersymmetric in the A-model.[13] The normalization of (3.23) has been chosen for future convenience. A general supersymmetric observable in the A-model includes such descendants.

The operator (3.23) is also supersymmetric with $\epsilon_\Omega \neq 0$. In that case, however, equation (2.41) gives

$$X_2(\mathcal{O}) = \frac{\mathcal{O}(\sigma_N) - \mathcal{O}(\sigma_S)}{\epsilon_\Omega} + \cdots, \qquad (3.24)$$

where the ellipsis denotes a δ-, $\widetilde{\delta}$-exact term. Therefore, the insertion of any descendant X_2 into a supersymmetric correlation function on S_Ω^2 is accounted for in (3.21), being equivalent to the insertion of $\frac{1}{\epsilon_\Omega} \left(\mathcal{O}(\sigma_N) - \mathcal{O}(\sigma_S) \right)$.

3.4 Parameter dependence and selection rules

The correlation function (3.21) only depends on the supergravity background through the complex parameter ϵ_Ω. For $\epsilon_\Omega = 0$, it is well-known that the theory is topological [1, 54]. In the general case, one can argue that any small deformations of the hermitian metric preserving the Killing vector K is δ-, $\widetilde{\delta}$-exact, similarly to the analysis of [47].

The correlation function also depends on the complexified FI parameters τ^I through their exponentials q_I defined in (3.4) (or through the RG-invariant scales (3.3) if τ^I runs). This dependence is holomorphic, since the conjugate couplings $\widetilde{\tau}^I$ in (2.45) are δ-, $\widetilde{\delta}$-exact. We can also have a dependence on the twisted masses m^F for the flavor symmetry, and one can similarly argue that this dependence is holomorphic. In total, we therefore have a function

$$\left\langle \mathcal{O}^{(N)}(\sigma_N) \mathcal{O}^{(S)}(\sigma_S) \right\rangle = F\left(q_I, m^F, \epsilon_\Omega \right), \qquad (3.25)$$

which is locally holomorphic in all the parameters.

On general grounds, (3.25) might suffer from ambiguities, corresponding to supersymmetric local terms one can add to the UV description. Allowed local terms of dimension two are severely restricted by supersymmetry (and by gauge and supergravity invariance). The parameters q_I and m^F are the lowest components of background twisted chiral multiplets of dimension 0 and 1, respectively, with all higher components set to zero. For a conformal q_I, the only allowed term is the improvement Lagrangian (2.37), which gives $\mathscr{L}_f = -\frac{1}{2} R f(q)$ on the supersymmetric locus. Note that this term is topological due to the Gauss-Bonnet theorem:

$$S_f = \int d^2x \sqrt{g}\, \mathscr{L}_f = 4\pi f(q). \qquad (3.26)$$

---

[13]Strictly speaking, the last equality in (3.23) only holds for $\mathbf{G} = \mathrm{U}(1)$, but X_2 takes this schematic form for any $\mathbf{G}$.

For the twisted masses m^F, we can only turn on a linear twisted superpotential, which vanishes on the background (3.11). For a non-conformal τ^I, the dependence is through the scale Λ_I and no local term is allowed either. Finally, ϵ_Ω can also be seen as the lowest component of a twisted chiral multiplet, of dimension 1, built out of the supergravity multiplet. No local term in ϵ_Ω is allowed by dimensional analysis. In conclusion, the only ambiguity in the definition of (3.25) is through an entire holomorphic function of the conformal couplings q^I,

$$F\left(q_I, m^F, \boldsymbol{\epsilon}_\Omega\right) \sim e^{-4\pi f(q)} F\left(q_I, m^F, \boldsymbol{\epsilon}_\Omega\right) . \tag{3.27}$$

Such local terms often appear as renormalization scheme ambiguities; see in particular [55] for a discussion in a related context. On S^2_Ω, however, all the one-loop determinants that will appear in the localization computation are actually finite, and $f(q)$ can be chosen in a scheme-independent way. We shall choose $f(q) = 0$ in the following. When the IR description is in terms of a NLSM on a CY manifold X_d, the ambiguity (3.27) corresponds to a Kähler transformation on the Kähler structure moduli space of X_d.

Dimensional analysis and the $U(1)_A$ axial R-symmetry lead to simple selection rules for (3.25). Note that q^I for a conformal τ^I has vanishing R_A-charge, while Λ_I for a non-conformal coupling, the twisted masses m^F and ϵ_Ω all have $R_A = 2$. Without loss of generality, consider the insertion of operators of definite R_A-charge in (3.25),

$$R_A[\mathcal{O}^{(N)}] = r_A(N), \qquad R_A[\mathcal{O}^{(S)}] = r_A(S), \qquad r_A(\mathcal{O}) = r_A(N) + r_A(S) . \tag{3.28}$$

Taking into account the gravitational anomaly (3.8) of $U(1)_A$, we have

$$R_A[F\left(q_I, m^F, \boldsymbol{\epsilon}_\Omega\right)] = r_A(\mathcal{O}) - 2d_{\text{grav}} . \tag{3.29}$$

Consider first the case of a conformal GLSM flowing to a non-singular CFT, that is, $b_0^I = 0$ $\forall I$ and $m^F = 0$. Then we must have

$$F\left(q_I, 0, \boldsymbol{\epsilon}_\Omega\right) = (\boldsymbol{\epsilon}_\Omega)^{\frac{1}{2} r_A(\mathcal{O}) - d_{\text{grav}}} F_c(q_I), \tag{3.30}$$

with the condition $r_A(\mathcal{O}) \geq 2d_{\text{grav}}$ because the answer should be smooth in the $\epsilon_\Omega \to 0$ limit. In particular, we recover the usual ghost number selection rule $r_A(\mathcal{O}) = 2d_{\text{grav}}$ for $\epsilon_\Omega = 0$. More generally, we have

$$F\left(q_I, \Lambda_{I'}, m^F, \boldsymbol{\epsilon}_\Omega\right) \sim (\boldsymbol{\epsilon}_\Omega)^j \left(\prod_{I'} \Lambda_{I'}^{b_0^{I'} k'_{I'}}\right) (m^F)^l F_c(q_I), \tag{3.31}$$

where I and I' denote conformal and non-conformal gauge couplings, respectively, and $j + b_0^{I'} k'_{I'} + l = \frac{1}{2} r_A(\mathcal{O}) - d_{\text{grav}}$ with $j \geq 0$. This is of course schematic. Interestingly, we can have negative powers of the twisted mass m^F. (A slightly finer selection rule can be obtained by realizing that the m^F term should appear as a singlet of the flavor group $\mathbf{F}$, which can disallow some values of l.)

4 Localizing the GLSM on the Coulomb branch

In this section, we outline the derivation of the Coulomb branch formula (1.10)–(1.11). Some of the more technical steps are presented in section 5 and in appendix. We also discuss the specialization (1.13) to the A-twisted GLSM (the $\epsilon_\Omega = 0$ limit).

4.1 The Coulomb branch formula

Our main result is that the correlation function (3.21) can be computed exactly by a sum of Jeffrey-Kirwan (JK) residues [7–9]:

$$
\begin{aligned}
\langle \mathcal{O}^{(N)}(\sigma_N)\mathcal{O}^{(S)}(\sigma_S)\rangle &= \\
&= \frac{(-1)^{N_*}}{|W|} \sum_{k\in\Gamma_{\mathbf{G}^\vee}} q^k \sum_{\hat\sigma_* \in \widetilde{\mathfrak{M}}^k_{\mathrm{sing}}} \underset{\hat\sigma=\hat\sigma_*}{\mathrm{JK\text{-}Res}}\left[\mathbf{Q}(\hat\sigma_*), \xi^{\mathrm{UV}}_{\mathrm{eff}}\right] \mathbf{I}_k(\mathcal{O}^{(N)}, \mathcal{O}^{(S)}) ,
\end{aligned}
\tag{4.1}
$$

of the differential form

$$
\mathbf{I}_k(\mathcal{O}^{(N)}, \mathcal{O}^{(S)}) = \mathcal{Z}^{\text{1-loop}}_k(\hat\sigma)\mathcal{O}^{(N)}\left(\hat\sigma - \frac{\epsilon_\Omega k}{2}\right)\mathcal{O}^{(S)}\left(\hat\sigma + \frac{\epsilon_\Omega k}{2}\right) d\hat\sigma_1 \wedge \cdots \wedge d\hat\sigma_{\mathrm{rk}(\mathbf{G})} , \tag{4.2}
$$

on $\widetilde{\mathfrak{M}} \cong \mathbb{C}^{\mathrm{rk}(\mathbf{G})}$, in each topological sector k.

Let us explain (4.1) in more detail. We denote by $k \in \Gamma_{\mathbf{G}^\vee} \subset i\mathfrak{h}$ the magnetic fluxes that label the topological sectors [5], where $\mathfrak{h}$ is the Cartan subalgebra of the gauge algebra $\mathfrak{g}$. The lattice $\Gamma_{\mathbf{G}^\vee} \cong \mathbb{Z}^{\mathrm{rk}(\mathbf{G})}$ is the integral lattice of magnetic fluxes, which can be obtained from $\Gamma_{\mathbf{G}}$, the weight lattice of electric charges of $\mathbf{G}$ within the vector space $i\mathfrak{h}^*$, by [6, 56]

$$
\Gamma_{\mathbf{G}^\vee} = \{\, k \,:\, \rho(k) \in \mathbb{Z} \ \ \forall \rho \in \Gamma_{\mathbf{G}} \,\} , \tag{4.3}
$$

where $\rho(k)$ is given by the canonical pairing of the dual vector spaces, which we elaborate on shortly. Let us also introduce the notation $\vec{k} \in \mathbb{Z}^n$ to denote the fluxes in the free part $\mathrm{U}(1)^n$ of the center of $\mathbf{G}$. We have

$$
q^k \equiv \exp(2\pi i \sum_{I=1}^n (\vec{\tau})_I (\vec{k})_I) = \exp(2\pi i \tau(k)) . \tag{4.4}
$$

The complex FI parameter $\vec{\tau} \in \mathbb{C}^n$ lies in the central sub-algebra $\mathfrak{c}^*_{\mathbb{C}} \subset \mathfrak{h}^*_{\mathbb{C}} \subset \mathfrak{g}^*_{\mathbb{C}}$ of the dual of the Lie algebra $\mathfrak{g}$, but is also an element of $\mathfrak{h}^*_{\mathbb{C}}$ by the embedding of the center into the Cartan subgroup $\mathbf{H}$ — thus the equality of (4.4). The pairing $\tau(k)$ is the canonical pairing between elements of $\mathfrak{h}^*_{\mathbb{C}}$ and $\mathfrak{h}_{\mathbb{C}}$. In particular, for elements $V \in \mathfrak{h}^*_{\mathbb{C}}$ and $W \in \mathfrak{h}_{\mathbb{C}}$ of the vector spaces over $\mathbb{C}$, we write $V(W) \equiv \sum_{a=1}^{\mathrm{rk}(\mathbf{G})} V^a W_a$, where the label "$a$" is used to index the basis t_a of $i\mathfrak{h}$, as well as elements of the dual basis t^*_a of $i\mathfrak{h}^*$. The parameter $\hat\sigma = (\hat\sigma_a)$ is the complex coordinate on $\widetilde{\mathfrak{M}} = \mathfrak{h}_{\mathbb{C}} \equiv \mathbb{C}^{\mathrm{rk}(\mathbf{G})}$, which is the cover of the "Coulomb branch moduli space" $\mathfrak{M} = \widetilde{\mathfrak{M}}/W$, where the quotient is taken with respect to the Weyl group $W = \mathrm{Weyl}(\mathbf{G})$. The "one-loop" factor $\mathcal{Z}^{\text{1-loop}}_k(\hat\sigma; \epsilon_\Omega)$ is the product of all the one-loop determinants of charged fields on the Coulomb branch:

$$
\mathcal{Z}^{\text{1-loop}}_k(\hat\sigma; \epsilon_\Omega) = Z^{\text{vector}}_k(\hat\sigma; \epsilon_\Omega) \prod_i Z^{\Phi_i}_k(\hat\sigma; \epsilon_\Omega) . \tag{4.5}
$$

For each chiral multiplet Φ_i, we have

$$Z_k^{\Phi_i}(\hat{\sigma}; \boldsymbol{\epsilon}_\Omega) = \prod_{\rho_i \in \mathfrak{R}_i} \left(\boldsymbol{\epsilon}_\Omega^{r_i - \rho_i(k) - 1} \frac{\Gamma\left(\frac{\rho_i(\hat{\sigma}) + m_i^F}{\boldsymbol{\epsilon}_\Omega} + \frac{r_i - \rho_i(k)}{2}\right)}{\Gamma\left(\frac{\rho_i(\hat{\sigma}) + m_i^F}{\boldsymbol{\epsilon}_\Omega} - \frac{r_i - \rho_i(k)}{2} + 1\right)} \right), \qquad (4.6)$$

where ρ_i denote the weights of the representation $\mathfrak{R}_i$ of $\mathbf{G}$ in which Φ_i transforms, whereas m_i^F and r_i are the twisted mass and the R-charge of Φ_i. The result (4.6) has a R-charge-dependent sign ambiguity, which we could not determine. This leads to the sign ambiguity $(-1)^{N_*}$ in (4.1). We propose a prescription to fix this sign in subsection 4.5 below. The vector multiplet factor $Z_k^{\text{vector}}(\hat{\sigma}; \boldsymbol{\epsilon}_\Omega)$ receives contribution from all the W-bosons and their superpartners $\mathcal{V}^{(\alpha)}$, indexed by the roots α of the gauge group. These W-boson multiplets contribute like an adjoint chiral multiplet of R-charge 2.

It is convenient to collect together the labels (i, ρ_i) for the component of weight ρ_i of the i-th chiral multiplet Φ_i and the label α for the W-boson multiplet $\mathcal{V}^{(\alpha)}$ into a collective label $\mathcal{I}$ for all the components of the charged fields in the theory. In this notation,

$$\mathcal{Z}_k^{\text{1-loop}}(\hat{\sigma}; \boldsymbol{\epsilon}_\Omega) = \prod_{\mathcal{I}} Z_k^{\mathcal{I}}(\hat{\sigma}; \boldsymbol{\epsilon}_\Omega),$$

$$Z_k^{\mathcal{I}}(\hat{\sigma}; \boldsymbol{\epsilon}_\Omega) = \boldsymbol{\epsilon}_\Omega^{r_\mathcal{I} - Q_\mathcal{I}(k) - 1} \frac{\Gamma\left(\frac{Q_\mathcal{I}(\hat{\sigma}) + m_\mathcal{I}^F}{\boldsymbol{\epsilon}_\Omega} + \frac{r_\mathcal{I} - Q_\mathcal{I}(k)}{2}\right)}{\Gamma\left(\frac{Q_\mathcal{I}(\hat{\sigma}) + m_\mathcal{I}^F}{\boldsymbol{\epsilon}_\Omega} - \frac{r_\mathcal{I} - Q_\mathcal{I}(k)}{2} + 1\right)}, \qquad (4.7)$$

where $Q_\mathcal{I} \in i\mathfrak{h}^*$ is the charge of the field component $\mathcal{I}$ of the theory, and $r_\mathcal{I}$ its R-charge. That is, $Q_\mathcal{I}$ equals ρ_i for the component of labels (i, ρ_i) of a chiral multiplet Φ_i, and it equals α for a W-boson multiplet $\mathcal{V}^{(\alpha)}$ associated to the root α, and similarly for $r_\mathcal{I}$.

In each flux sector labelled by k, the singular locus of the one-loop determinant $\mathcal{Z}_k^{\text{1-loop}}$ arises from codimension-one poles located on hyperplanes in $\widetilde{\mathfrak{M}}$, and the intersections thereof in higher codimension. Using the collective label $\mathcal{I}$, these hyperplanes are given by:

$$H_\mathcal{I}^n = \left\{ \hat{\sigma} \; : \; Q_\mathcal{I}(\hat{\sigma}) = -m_\mathcal{I}^F - \boldsymbol{\epsilon}_\Omega \left(n + \frac{r_\mathcal{I} - Q_\mathcal{I}(k)}{2} \right) \right\}, \quad n \in [0, -r_\mathcal{I} + Q_\mathcal{I}(k)]_{\text{int}} . \quad (4.8)$$

We use the notation $[A, B]_{\text{int}}$ to denote the set of integers

$$[A, B]_{\text{int}} \equiv \{ n \; : \; n \in \mathbb{Z} \quad \text{and} \quad A \leq m \leq B \}, \qquad (4.9)$$

which is empty when $A > B$. These singular hyperplanes are due to all the components of the charged chiral and vector multiplets. However, any hyperplane H_α^n coming from a W-boson multiplet $\mathcal{V}^{(\alpha)}$ is actually non-singular, because of additional zeros in the determinant of the oppositely charged multiplet $\mathcal{V}^{(-\alpha)}$.[14] In (4.1), we denote by $\widetilde{\mathfrak{M}}_{\text{sing}}^k$ the collection of complex-codimension-rk($\mathbf{G}$) singularities of $\mathcal{Z}_k^{\text{1-loop}}(\hat{\sigma}; \boldsymbol{\epsilon}_\Omega)$, which come from the intersection of $s \geq \text{rk}(\mathbf{G})$ hyperplanes $H_{\mathcal{I}_1}^{n_1}, \cdots, H_{\mathcal{I}_s}^{n_s}$. Finally, $\mathbf{Q}(\hat{\sigma}_*)$ denotes the collection of charges $Q_{\mathcal{I}_1}, \cdots, Q_{\mathcal{I}_s}$ determining the orientations of the singular hyperplanes which intersect at $\hat{\sigma}_*$.

---

[14]We do not introduce additional indices that label only the hyperplane singularities coming from modes of the chiral fields, since we lose nothing by treating the hyperplanes H_α^n as codimension-one poles of $\mathcal{Z}_k^{\text{1-loop}}(\hat{\sigma}; \boldsymbol{\epsilon}_\Omega)$ with residue zero.

The Coulomb branch formula (4.1) gives the correlation function $\langle \mathcal{O}^{(N)}(\sigma_N)\mathcal{O}^{(S)}(\sigma_S)\rangle$ as a sum of Jeffrey-Kirwan (JK) residues of the codimension-rk($\mathbf{G}$) poles of the meromorphic rk($\mathbf{G}$)-form (4.2) on $\widetilde{\mathfrak{M}}$. To define the JK residue, one needs to specify an additional vector $\eta \in i\mathfrak{h}^*$. In particular, for non-degenerate codimension-rk($\mathbf{G}$) poles, where exactly rk($\mathbf{G}$) hyperplanes are intersecting, we have

$$\underset{\hat{\sigma}=\hat{\sigma}_*}{\text{JK-Res}}\,[(Q_i),\,\eta]\,\frac{d\hat{\sigma}_1 \wedge \cdots \wedge d\hat{\sigma}_{\text{rk}(\mathbf{G})}}{Q_1(\hat{\sigma})\cdots Q_{\text{rk}(\mathbf{G})}(\hat{\sigma})} = \begin{cases} \frac{1}{|\det(Q_i)|} & \text{if } \eta \in \text{Cone}(Q_i) \\ 0 & \text{if } \eta \notin \text{Cone}(Q_i)\,, \end{cases} \tag{4.10}$$

by definition, where $(Q_i) = (Q_1, \cdots, Q_{\text{rk}(\mathbf{G})})$, and $\text{Cone}(Q_i)$ is the cone in $i\mathfrak{h}^*$ spanned by the Q_i's. We give the complete definition of the JK residue in subsection 4.7 below. In (4.1), the vector η must be set to $\xi_{\text{eff}}^{\text{UV}} \in i\mathfrak{h}^*$, which is defined as follows. Let us first note that the coupling $\widetilde{\tau}$ in (2.45) is Q-exact. It could thus be taken arbitrary as

$$\widetilde{\tau} = -\frac{2i}{\mathrm{e}^2}\widetilde{\xi}\,, \tag{4.11}$$

independent of the physical complexified FI parameter τ. Here e^2 is a dimensionless parameter which will appear in the supersymmetric localization computation, and $\widetilde{\xi} \in i\mathfrak{h}^*$ is finite and otherwise arbitrary. We define:

$$\xi_{\text{eff}}^{\text{UV}} = \widetilde{\xi} + \frac{1}{2\pi}b_0 \lim_{R\to\infty} \log R \tag{4.12}$$

with

$$b_0 \equiv \sum_{\mathcal{I}} Q_{\mathcal{I}}\,. \tag{4.13}$$

Note that this definition of $b_0 \in i\mathfrak{h}^*$ is equivalent to the one given by equation (3.2). For theories with conformal IR fixed points, b_0 vanishes and $\xi_{\text{eff}}^{\text{UV}} = \widetilde{\xi}$. When $b_0 \neq 0$, the vector $\xi_{\text{eff}}^{\text{UV}} \in i\mathfrak{h}^*$ is defined to lie within the cone $\text{Cone}(Q_1, \cdots, Q_p)$ spanned by $Q_1, \cdots, Q_p$ if there exists an $R_0 > 1$ such that

$$\widetilde{\xi} + \frac{1}{2\pi}b_0 \log R \in \text{Cone}(Q_1, \cdots, Q_p) \qquad \text{for all} \quad R \geq R_0\,. \tag{4.14}$$

Thus there exists a large enough R that can be used to define $\xi_{\text{eff}}^{\text{UV}}$ for all practical purposes. The value of $\widetilde{\xi}$ is arbitrary, but we shall always choose it to be parallel and pointing in the same direction to the physical FI parameter ξ which appears in τ. This is because, even though the result (4.1) is formally true for any choice of $\widetilde{\xi}$, the q series in (4.1) might not converge otherwise. Discussion on this issue is presented at the end of section 5.2.

This concludes the executive summary of our main result (4.1). For the remainder of the section, we explain how we arrive at this result and we present some important background material. More technical aspects of the derivation are presented in section 5.

4.2 Localization on the Coulomb branch

The exact computation of the correlation function (3.21) in (4.1) is possible because of supersymmetry. By a standard argument — see e.g. [54], we expect the path integral to

localize on the subspace $\mathcal{M}_{\text{susy}}$ of supersymmetric configurations $\{\varphi\}$ such that $\delta\varphi = \widetilde{\delta}\varphi = 0$, where φ runs over all the fields in the path integral. In the present case, $\mathcal{M}_{\text{susy}}$ is given by the solutions to the supersymmetry equations (2.47)–(2.48) for the bosonic fields, together with their fermionic counterparts. However, $\mathcal{M}_{\text{susy}}$ is still too large and complicated to be of much use. In particular, it includes arbitrary profiles of $\sigma = \sigma(|z|^2)$. Another potential issue is that there are fermionic zero modes on S_Ω^2, which must be treated carefully before localizing to $\mathcal{M}_{\text{susy}}$.

Both of these issues can be addressed by introducing a *localizing action*, S_{loc}. This is a δ-, $\widetilde{\delta}$-exact action for all the fields in the theory, which plays two roles. First of all, it further restricts $\mathcal{M}_{\text{susy}}$ to a more manageable subset given by its supersymmetric saddles. Secondly, it introduces a convenient kinetic term for the fluctuations around the localization locus. For the GLSM, one can consider two distinct localizing actions, leading to two different *localization schemes* [26]. By construction, the final answer is independent of such schemes, but the explicit formula resulting from one or the other localization procedure can be more or less wieldy. In this section, we consider the "Coulomb branch" localization, which leads to the simplest answer. The so-called "Higgs branch" localization is discussed in section 9.

Let us consider the localizing action

$$\mathscr{L}_{\text{loc}} = \frac{1}{e^2}\left(\mathscr{L}_{YM} - \widetilde{\xi}(D - 2if_{1\bar{1}} - \widetilde{\sigma}\mathcal{H})\right) + \frac{1}{g^2}\mathscr{L}_{\widetilde{\Phi}\Phi} \ . \tag{4.15}$$

Consider first the limit $e^2 \to 0$, so that we localize the vector multiplet using the the YM action (2.34):

$$\mathscr{L}_{YM} = \frac{1}{e_0^2}\,\text{tr}\left[\frac{1}{2}D_\mu\widetilde{\sigma}D^\mu\sigma + \frac{1}{2}(2if_{1\bar{1}})^2 - \frac{1}{2}D^2 + \frac{1}{8}[\sigma,\widetilde{\sigma}]^2 + \cdots\right], \tag{4.16}$$

where the ellipsis denotes the fermion contributions plus some terms of higher order in ϵ_Ω.[15] The gauge-fixing of this action is considered in appendix C. For future convenience, we also introduced a δ, $\widetilde{\delta}$-exact coupling $\widetilde{\xi}$ in (4.15), which we defined in (4.11).

To perform the path integral over the vector multiplet, one should specify reality conditions for the bosonic fields. We choose

$$\sigma^\dagger = \widetilde{\sigma}, \qquad (2if_{1\bar{1}})^\dagger = 2if_{1\bar{1}} \ . \tag{4.17}$$

In particular, we take the gauge field to be real. The proper contour for D is rather more complicated, as we shall discuss. Let us denote by $\mathcal{M}_{\text{susy}}^{\mathbb{R}}$ the intersection of $\mathcal{M}_{\text{susy}}$ with (4.17). On $\mathcal{M}_{\text{susy}}^{\mathbb{R}}$, we must have

$$D = 2if_{1\bar{1}}\left(1 - 2|\epsilon_\Omega|^2 V_1 V_{\bar{1}}\right), \qquad [\sigma,\widetilde{\sigma}] = 0 \ . \tag{4.18}$$

The "Coulomb branch" localization locus is the intersection of $\mathcal{M}_{\text{susy}}^{\mathbb{R}}$ with the saddles of (4.16). Naïvely, one would integrate out the auxiliary field D to find $D =$

---

[15]The YM coupling e_0^2 is a mass scale that we keep fixed while we send the dimensionless coupling e^2 to zero.

$-i\epsilon_\Omega \left(V_1 D_{\bar{1}} - V_{\bar{1}} D_1\right) \widetilde{\sigma}$. Plugging into the supersymmetry equations (2.47), this would imply the supersymmetric saddle

$$\sigma = \text{constant}\,, \qquad 2if_{1\bar{1}} = 0\,. \tag{4.19}$$

However, this cannot be the whole story. For consistency, the path integral should include a sum over all allowed G-bundles.[16] This implies, at the very least, that some saddles have non-vanishing fluxes (2.52) for the $\text{U}(1)_I$ factors in $\mathbf{G}$.

To accommodate the proper sum over topological sectors, we should consider more general field configurations in $\mathcal{M}_{\text{susy}}^{\mathbb{R}}$, and worry about the auxiliary field D a posteriori. Thanks to (4.18), we can use the gauge freedom to diagonalize σ and $\widetilde{\sigma}$ simultaneously on $\mathcal{M}_{\text{susy}}^{\mathbb{R}}$. The localization locus is the "Coulomb branch",

$$\sigma = \text{diag}(\sigma_a)\,, \qquad \widetilde{\sigma} = \text{diag}(\widetilde{\sigma}_a)\,, \qquad a = 1, \cdots, \text{rk}(\mathbf{G})\,, \tag{4.20}$$

for some $\sigma_a = \sigma_a(|z|^2)$ to be determined. A generic expectation value (4.20) breaks $\mathbf{G}$ to its Cartan subgroup,

$$\mathbf{H} = \prod_{a=1}^{\text{rk}(\mathbf{G})} \text{U}(1)_a\,. \tag{4.21}$$

Upon choosing the diagonal gauge for σ, the path-integral generalization of the Weyl integral formula leads to a sum over all $\mathbf{H}$-bundles [62, 63]. (It is in keeping with a Coulomb branch intuition that we should be able to deal with an abelianized theory throughout.) Such bundles are the line bundles $\oplus_a L_a$ characterized by the first Chern classes

$$c_1(L_a) = \frac{1}{2\pi} \int_{S^2} (da)_a \equiv k_a\,. \tag{4.22}$$

The fluxes k_a are GNO quantized [5, 6, 56, 62] and lie in a discrete subspace $k = (k_a) \in \Gamma_{\mathbf{G}^\vee}$ of $i\mathfrak{h}$. In any k-flux sector, supersymmetry imposes the relations

$$k_a = \frac{(\sigma_a)_S - (\sigma_a)_N}{\epsilon_\Omega}\,, \tag{4.23}$$

which can be derived like (2.53).

To gain some intuition, it is useful to minimize

$$\frac{1}{2} \int d^2x \sqrt{g}\, \partial_\mu \widetilde{\sigma}_a \partial^\mu \sigma_a \tag{4.24}$$

on $\mathcal{M}_{\text{susy}}^{\mathbb{R}}$, with the constraint (4.23). One finds:

$$\sigma_a = \begin{cases} \hat{\sigma}_a - \epsilon_\Omega \frac{k_a}{2} & \text{if} \quad z = 0\,, \\ \hat{\sigma}_a & \text{if} \quad z \neq 0, \infty\,, \\ \hat{\sigma}_a + \epsilon_\Omega \frac{k_a}{2} & \text{if} \quad z = \infty\,, \end{cases} \tag{4.25}$$

---

[16]Although sometimes a restricted sum over topological sectors can be consistent [57–61], we take the simplest approach of summing over all such sectors, weighted by the θ^I-angles.

with $\hat{\sigma}_a \in \mathbb{C}$ a constant. This obviously satisfies (4.23). By supersymmetry, the profile of the field strength $(2if_{1\bar{1}})_a$ is determined precisely in terms of σ_a:

$$(2if_{1\bar{1}})_a = -\frac{2}{\epsilon_\Omega \sqrt{g}} \partial_{|z|^2} \sigma_a \ . \tag{4.26}$$

Plugging (4.28) into (4.26), we see that the flux is given by Dirac δ-functions at the poles,

$$(-2if_{1\bar{1}})_a = \frac{2\pi}{\sqrt{g}} \frac{k_a}{2} (\delta_N + \delta_S) \ . \tag{4.27}$$

The field configurations (4.25)–(4.27) are thus equal to (4.19) away from the the fixed points of the Killing vector V, and they thus solve the equations of motions that follow from (4.16) away from the poles. Their singular behavior at the poles is itself rather mild; in particular, these "singular saddles" have vanishing action by construction (since the field configuration is supersymmetric and the SYM action is δ-exact).

More generally, let us *conjecture* that there exists a proper "saddle" of the localizing action (4.15) — that is, a vector multiplet configuration which minimizes the real part of the action, in a given topological sector. (By supersymmetry, this minimum is in fact a configuration of zero action.) Such a saddle always has a bosonic zero mode, which shifts σ by an arbitrary constant $\hat{\sigma}$. Since we also know that (4.23) holds by supersymmetry, this determines the value of σ at the north and south poles:

$$(\sigma_a)_N = \hat{\sigma}_a - \epsilon_\Omega \frac{k_a}{2} \,, \qquad (\sigma_a)_S = \hat{\sigma}_a + \epsilon_\Omega \frac{k_a}{2} \,, \tag{4.28}$$

where the constant mode $\hat{\sigma}$ is here defined as the average, $\hat{\sigma} = \frac{1}{2}(\sigma_N + \sigma_S)$. We further assume that the saddle σ is unique up to the shift by $\hat{\sigma}$, in any given flux sector. This is all we need for everything that follows. Ultimately, we regard the final answer we obtain and the agreement with the Higgs branch localization scheme of section 9 as the most convincing arguments in support of our conjecture.

Let us now comment on the integration contour of the auxiliary field D. The naïve contour obtained by analytic continuation from flat space takes D to be purely imaginary. Instead, we should take

$$D_a = D_a^{\text{susy}} + i\hat{D}_a \,, \tag{4.29}$$

where D_a^{susy} is the supersymmetric saddle solution, which is related to the gauge field flux by (4.18). That is, the D contour is taken to pass through the supersymmetric saddle (at $\hat{D} = 0$). The contour for $\hat{D}$ itself will be discussed more thoroughly in the following. Let us just note that it should go to $\pm\infty$ on the real axis to provide a damping factor in the path integral, and that it should be such that it does not introduce any tachyonic instabilities for the chiral multiplets to which it couples.

Finally, let us remark that we have implicitly considered a limit where $e^2 \to 0$ before taking $g^2 \to 0$, so that we can discuss the vector multiplet saddles and worry about the matter contribution later. In fact, this procedure turns out to be incorrect [35, 37]. At some special values of $\hat{\sigma}$, extra massless modes from the matter sector can appear in the $g^2 \to 0$ limit, leading to singularities which invalidate the localization argument. The proper treatment of these singularities shall be discussed at length in section 5.

4.3 Gaugino zero-modes

We denote $\mathfrak{M} \cong \widetilde{\mathfrak{M}}/W$ the Coulomb branch, and $\widetilde{\mathfrak{M}} = \mathbb{C}^{\mathrm{rk}(\mathbf{G})}$ its cover, spanned by $\hat{\sigma}_a, \widetilde{\hat{\sigma}}_a$ in (4.28), for any k. Here, W is the Weyl group of $\mathbf{G}$. It is clear from (2.34) that the scalar gauginos $\lambda_a, \widetilde{\lambda}_a$ have constant zero modes on $\mathfrak{M}$. (The gauginos $\Lambda_1, \widetilde{\Lambda}_{\bar{1}}$, on the other hand, have no zero modes on the sphere.) The vector multiplet path integral then reduces to an integral over the constant modes $\hat{\sigma}_a, \widetilde{\hat{\sigma}}_a, \lambda_a, \widetilde{\lambda}_a$ in each flux sector. However, the integral over $\mathfrak{M}$ has singularities at points where some of the chiral multiplet scalars become massless. To regulate them, it is convenient to keep some constant modes $\hat{D}_a$ of the auxiliary fields D_a as an intermediate step [35, 37]. The field $\hat{D}$ was defined in (4.29), and in the rest of this paper $\hat{D}$ will simply denote its constant mode. It is clear from (2.35) that this gives an extra mass squared $\rho_i(\hat{D})$ to the chiral multiplet scalars.

The consideration of $\hat{D}$ is especially useful because the constant modes

$$\mathcal{V}_a^{(0)} = \left(\hat{\sigma}_a , \widetilde{\hat{\sigma}}_a , \lambda_a , \widetilde{\lambda}_a , \hat{D}_a \right) \tag{4.30}$$

transform non-trivially under a residual supersymmetry

$$\begin{aligned}
\delta\hat{\sigma}_a &= 0, & \delta\widetilde{\hat{\sigma}}_a &= -2\widetilde{\lambda}_a, & \delta\lambda_a &= -\hat{D}_a, & \delta\widetilde{\lambda}_a &= 0, & \delta\hat{D}_a &= 0, \\
\widetilde{\delta}\hat{\sigma}_a &= 0, & \widetilde{\delta}\widetilde{\hat{\sigma}}_a &= -2\lambda_a, & \widetilde{\delta}\lambda_a &= 0, & \widetilde{\delta}\widetilde{\lambda}_a &= \hat{D}_a, & \widetilde{\delta}\hat{D}_a &= 0,
\end{aligned} \tag{4.31}$$

which follows from (2.12)–(2.13). The full path integral can be written as

$$\frac{1}{|W|} \int_{\widetilde{\mathfrak{M}}} \sum_k \prod_a d^2\hat{\sigma}_a \int_\Gamma \prod_a d\hat{D}_a \int \prod_a (d\lambda_a d\widetilde{\lambda}_a)\, \mathcal{Z}_k(\hat{\sigma}, \widetilde{\hat{\sigma}}, \lambda, \widetilde{\lambda}, \hat{D}), \tag{4.32}$$

where $\mathcal{Z}_k$ is the result of the path integration over all modes other than the zero-mode multiplets (4.30), including the matter fields in chiral multiplets. Note that the equation (4.32) can be obtained by first taking the integral over $\widetilde{\mathfrak{M}}$ and identifying the integration variables $\hat{\sigma}_a, \widetilde{\hat{\sigma}}_a, \lambda_a, \widetilde{\lambda}_a$ and $\hat{D}_a$ up to actions of the Weyl group. The integrand of (4.32), however, is invariant under the Weyl group, and hence the integral $\int_{\mathfrak{M}}$ may be replaced by $\frac{1}{|W|}\int_{\widetilde{\mathfrak{M}}}$. The supersymmetry (4.31) implies that

$$\delta\mathcal{Z}_k = \left(-2\widetilde{\lambda}_a \frac{\partial}{\partial\widetilde{\hat{\sigma}}_a} - \hat{D}_a \frac{\partial}{\partial\lambda_a} \right) \mathcal{Z}_k = 0, \tag{4.33}$$

and similarly for $\widetilde{\delta}\mathcal{Z}_k = 0$. In section 5.2, we show that the path integral (4.32) can be written as

$$\frac{1}{|W|} \sum_k \int_{\widetilde{\mathfrak{M}}} \prod_a d^2\hat{\sigma}_a \int_\Gamma \prod_a d\hat{D}_a \, \det_{bc}(h^{bc})\, \mathcal{Z}_k(\hat{\sigma}, \widetilde{\hat{\sigma}}, 0, 0, \hat{D}) \tag{4.34}$$

upon integrating out the gaugino zero modes, thanks to supersymmetry. Here, h^{ab} is a symmetric tensor that satisfies

$$\bar{\partial}\mathcal{Z}_k(\hat{\sigma}, \widetilde{\hat{\sigma}}, 0, 0, \hat{D}) = \frac{1}{2}\hat{D}_a\, h^{ab}\, \mathcal{Z}_k(\hat{\sigma}, \widetilde{\hat{\sigma}}, 0, 0, \hat{D})\, d\widetilde{\hat{\sigma}}_b \tag{4.35}$$

and the relation

$$\bar{\partial}^a h^{bc} - \bar{\partial}^b h^{ac} = 0. \tag{4.36}$$

As we explain in detail in section 5, closely following similar computations in [35, 37, 38], the integration cycle Γ for the $\hat{D}$ integration is determined by requiring that the modes of the chiral multiplet scalars not be tachyonic.

Note that, on the localization locus, $\hat{D} = 0$ and the integrand $\mathcal{Z}_k$ in (4.34) is holomorphic in $\hat{\sigma}$ due to (4.33):

$$\mathcal{Z}_k(\hat{\sigma}, \widetilde{\hat{\sigma}}, 0, 0, 0) = \mathcal{Z}_k(\hat{\sigma}) . \tag{4.37}$$

4.4 Classical action

On the supersymmetric locus $\mathcal{M}_{\text{susy}}$, all δ- or $\widetilde{\delta}$-exact actions vanish. The only classical contribution to (4.34) thus comes from the twisted superpotential $\hat{W}(\sigma)$. Due to (2.43), we have

$$e^{-S_{\text{cl}}(k)} = e^{\frac{2\pi i}{\epsilon_\Omega}\left(\hat{W}\left(\hat{\sigma} + \frac{k}{2}\epsilon_\Omega\right) - \hat{W}\left(\hat{\sigma} - \frac{k}{2}\epsilon_\Omega\right)\right)} , \tag{4.38}$$

for a generic superpotential $\hat{W}$. In our case, we have (3.1) and thus

$$e^{-S_{\text{cl}}(k)} = \prod_{I=1}^{n} q_I^{\text{tr}_I(k)} \equiv q^k , \tag{4.39}$$

with q_I defined in (3.4). Note that (4.39) is independent of ϵ_Ω, and topological.

4.5 One-loop determinants

Here we introduce the fluctuation determinants for all the massive fields around the localization locus, which enter into (4.37). Their computation is relegated to appendix C. Let us define the function

$$\mathbf{Z}^{(\mathbf{r})}(x; \epsilon_\Omega) = \epsilon_\Omega^{\mathbf{r}-1} \frac{\Gamma(\frac{x}{\epsilon_\Omega} + \frac{\mathbf{r}}{2})}{\Gamma(\frac{x}{\epsilon_\Omega} + \frac{2-\mathbf{r}}{2})} = \epsilon_\Omega^{\mathbf{r}-1} \left(\frac{x}{\epsilon_\Omega} + \frac{2-\mathbf{r}}{2}\right)_{\mathbf{r}-1} , \tag{4.40}$$

where $x \in \mathbb{C}$, $\mathbf{r} \in \mathbb{Z}$, and $(y)_n$ denotes the extension of the Pochhammer symbol to $n \in \mathbb{Z}$. Since $\mathbf{r}$ is integer, the function can be written as a finite product:

$$\mathbf{Z}^{(\mathbf{r})}(x; \epsilon_\Omega) = \begin{cases} \prod_{m=-\frac{\mathbf{r}}{2}+1}^{\frac{\mathbf{r}}{2}-1}(x + \epsilon_\Omega m) & \text{if} \quad \mathbf{r} > 1 , \\ 1 & \text{if} \quad \mathbf{r} = 1 , \\ \prod_{m=-\frac{|\mathbf{r}|}{2}}^{\frac{|\mathbf{r}|}{2}}(x + \epsilon_\Omega m)^{-1} & \text{if} \quad \mathbf{r} < 1 . \end{cases} \tag{4.41}$$

On a supersymmetric saddle with flux k, one finds that the one-loop determinant from a chiral multiplet Φ of R-charge r, gauge charges Q^a under $\mathbf{H}$, and twisted mass m^F is

$$Z_k^\Phi = \mathbf{Z}^{(r-Q(k))}\left(Q(\hat{\sigma}) + m^F; \epsilon_\Omega\right) , \tag{4.42}$$

where $\hat{\sigma} = \frac{1}{2}(\sigma_N + \sigma_S)$. Note that Z^Φ has $Q(k) - r + 1$ simples poles if $Q(k) - r \geq 0$, and no poles otherwise. The poles corresponds to zero-modes of the bottom component $\mathcal{A}$ of the chiral multiplet, which are holomorphic sections of $\mathcal{O}(Q(k) - r)$. We will discuss those modes in more detail in section 9. Similarly, the zeros of (4.42) for $Q(k) - r < -1$ correspond to zero-modes of the fermionic field $\mathcal{C}$ in the chiral multiplet.

There is a sign ambiguity in the determination of (4.42). Following a similar discussion in [10], we propose to assign $+1$ to chiral multiplets of R-charge 0 and -1 to chiral multiplets of R-charge 2. This introduces the overall factor $(-1)^{N_*}$ in (4.1), where N_* is the number of field components of R-charge 2 in the GLSM. This prescription is consistent with all the examples worked out in sections 7 and 8. It would be interesting to derive it, and to generalize it to any integer R-charge.

The total contribution from the matter sector is

$$Z_k^{\text{matter}}(\hat{\sigma}; \boldsymbol{\epsilon}_\Omega) = \prod_i \prod_{\rho_i \in \mathfrak{R}_i} \mathbf{Z}^{(r_i - \rho_i(k))} \left(\rho_i(\hat{\sigma}) + m_i^F ; \boldsymbol{\epsilon}_\Omega \right) \ . \tag{4.43}$$

So far, we have assumed for simplicity that the background gauge field for the flavor symmetry $\mathbf{F}$ has no flux, see (3.11). This assumption can be relaxed in the obvious way, treating the background vector multiplet on the same footing as a dynamical vector multiplet: the only effect is to shift $r_i - \rho_i(k) \to r_i - \rho_i(k) - \rho_i^F(k^F)$ in (4.43) and to change the Dirac quantization condition for the vector-like R-charge to $r_i - \rho_i^F(k^F) \in \mathbb{Z}$. One can then gauge a subgroup of the flavor symmetry $\mathbf{F}$ by summing over the associated fluxes k^F and integrating over the associated complex scalars m^F.

As argued in appendix C, a W-boson multiplet $\mathcal{V}^{(\alpha)}$ for the simple root α has the same one-loop determinant as a chiral multiplet of R-charge $r = 2$ and $\mathbf{H}$-charges α^a. The massive fluctuations along $\mathbf{H}$ itself are completely paired between bosons and fermions, leading to a trivial contribution. Thus, the total contribution for the vector multiplet reads:

$$\begin{aligned} Z_k^{\text{vector}}(\hat{\sigma}; \boldsymbol{\epsilon}_\Omega) &= \prod_{\alpha \in \mathfrak{g} \backslash \mathfrak{h}} \mathbf{Z}^{(2 - \alpha(k))}(\alpha(\hat{\sigma}); \boldsymbol{\epsilon}_\Omega) \\ &= (-1)^{\sum_{\alpha > 0}(\alpha(k) + 1)} \Delta \left(\hat{\sigma} + \frac{k}{2}\boldsymbol{\epsilon}_\Omega \right) \Delta \left(\hat{\sigma} - \frac{k}{2}\boldsymbol{\epsilon}_\Omega \right) , \end{aligned} \tag{4.44}$$

where $\alpha > 0$ denotes the positive roots, and we introduced the function

$$\Delta(x) \equiv \prod_{\alpha > 0} \alpha(x) , \tag{4.45}$$

which is the Vandermonde determinant of $\mathbf{G}$. Note that there is no sign ambiguity in this case, since the roots come in pairs $\alpha, -\alpha$.

The one-loop determinant of all the fields around the localization locus with flux k is then given by

$$\mathcal{Z}_k^{\text{1-loop}}(\hat{\sigma}; \boldsymbol{\epsilon}_\Omega) = Z_k^{\text{vector}}(\hat{\sigma}; \boldsymbol{\epsilon}_\Omega) Z_k^{\text{matter}}(\hat{\sigma}; \boldsymbol{\epsilon}_\Omega) . \tag{4.46}$$

As explained in subsection 4.1, it is convenient to collect all the labels of the components (i, ρ_i) of the chiral multiplets Φ_i and α of the W-boson multiplets $\mathcal{V}^{(\alpha)}$ into a collective label $\mathcal{I}$. Taking $Q_{\mathcal{I}}$ to be the charge of the component, $m_{\mathcal{I}}^F$ to be its twisted mass and $r_{\mathcal{I}}$ to be its R-charge, i.e.

$$(Q_{\mathcal{I}}, m_{\mathcal{I}}^F, r_{\mathcal{I}}) = \begin{cases} (\rho_i, m_i^F, r_i) & \text{when } \mathcal{I} = (i, \rho_i) \\ (\alpha, 0, 2) & \text{when } \mathcal{I} = \alpha \end{cases} , \tag{4.47}$$

we can simply write:

$$\mathcal{Z}_k^{\text{1-loop}}(\hat{\sigma}; \epsilon_\Omega) = \prod_{\mathcal{I}} Z_k^{\mathcal{I}}(\hat{\sigma}; \epsilon_\Omega) = \prod_{\mathcal{I}} \mathbf{Z}^{(r_{\mathcal{I}} - Q_{\mathcal{I}}(k))}(Q_{\mathcal{I}}(\hat{\sigma}) + m_{\mathcal{I}}^F; \epsilon_\Omega). \qquad (4.48)$$

The analytic structure of $\mathcal{Z}_k^{\text{1-loop}}$ plays an important role in the computation of correlators. The singular loci of $\mathcal{Z}_k^{\text{1-loop}}$ can be specified by the oriented hyperplanes (4.8). All singularities of $\mathcal{Z}_k^{\text{1-loop}}$ lie at hyperplanes and at their intersections. In particular, any codimension-p singularity lies at the intersection of p or more hyperplanes. When the charges $Q_{\mathcal{I}}$ of the hyperplanes intersecting at the singularity lie within a half-space of $i\mathfrak{h}^*$, the singularity is said to be projective. If a codimension-p singularity comes from p linearly-independent hyperplanes intersecting, the singularity is said to be non-degenerate.

4.6   The Jeffrey-Kirwan residue

From the previous discussion, upon integrating out all the constant modes of the theory save for $\hat{\sigma}$, we expect the correlator $\langle \mathcal{O}^{(N)}(\sigma_N)\mathcal{O}^{(S)}(\sigma_S)\rangle$ to be of the form:

$$\sum_k q^k \oint \left(\prod_a d\hat{\sigma}_a\right) \mathcal{Z}_k^{\text{1-loop}}(\hat{\sigma}; \epsilon_\Omega)\mathcal{O}^{(N)}\left(\hat{\sigma} - \epsilon_\Omega \frac{k}{2}\right)\mathcal{O}^{(S)}\left(\hat{\sigma} + \epsilon_\Omega \frac{k}{2}\right). \qquad (4.49)$$

The contour of this integral is, for now, an unspecified rk($\mathbf{G}$)-(real)-dimensional cycle within $\widetilde{\mathfrak{M}}$. Note that the operator insertions at the north and south poles depend on $\hat{\sigma}_a \mp \frac{k_a}{2}\epsilon_\Omega$, since they are evaluated on the saddle (4.28). From the analytic structure of $\mathcal{Z}_k^{\text{1-loop}}$, it is thus natural to expect the correlators to be a sum of residues of codimension-rk($\mathbf{G}$) poles of the integrand,

$$\mathbf{I}_k\left(\mathcal{O}^{(N)}\mathcal{O}^{(S)}\right) = \mathcal{Z}_k^{\text{1-loop}}(\hat{\sigma}; \epsilon_\Omega)\mathcal{O}^{(N)}\left(\hat{\sigma} - \epsilon_\Omega \frac{k}{2}\right)\mathcal{O}^{(S)}\left(\hat{\sigma} + \epsilon_\Omega \frac{k}{2}\right) d\hat{\sigma}_1 \wedge \cdots \wedge d\hat{\sigma}_{\text{rk}(\mathbf{G})}.$$
$$(4.50)$$

We prove in section 5 that the final answer for the correlation function is in fact given by

$$\left\langle \mathcal{O}^{(N)}(\sigma_N)\mathcal{O}^{(S)}(\sigma_S)\right\rangle = \frac{(-1)^{N_*}}{|W|} \sum_{k \in \Gamma_{\mathbf{G}^\vee}} q^k \, \text{JK-Res}\left[\xi_{\text{eff}}^{\text{UV}}\right] \mathbf{I}_k\left(\mathcal{O}^{(N)}\mathcal{O}^{(S)}\right). \qquad (4.51)$$

The symbol JK-Res $\left[\xi_{\text{eff}}^{\text{UV}}\right] \mathbf{I}_k$ in (4.51) is a short-hand for a sum over the Jeffrey-Kirwan residues at all the codimension-rk($\mathbf{G}$) "poles" of $\mathbf{I}_k$:

$$\text{JK-Res}\left[\xi_{\text{eff}}^{\text{UV}}\right] \mathbf{I}_k = \sum_{\hat{\sigma}_* \in \widetilde{\mathfrak{M}}_k^{\text{sing}}} \text{JK-Res}_{\hat{\sigma} = \hat{\sigma}_*}\left[\mathbf{Q}(\hat{\sigma}_*), \xi_{\text{eff}}^{\text{UV}}\right] \mathbf{I}_k\left(\mathcal{O}^{(N)}\mathcal{O}^{(S)}\right). \qquad (4.52)$$

Recall that $\widetilde{\mathfrak{M}}_k^{\text{sing}}$ denotes the location of all the codimension-rk($\mathbf{G}$) poles of $\mathcal{Z}_k^{\text{1-loop}}$, and $\mathbf{Q}(\hat{\sigma}_*)$ denotes the set of all charges $Q_{\mathcal{I}}$ of hyperplanes $H_n^{\mathcal{I}}$ crossing through $\hat{\sigma}_*$. We shall explain the JK residue prescription in the following subsection.

The sum over fluxes k in (4.51) is weighted by the classical factor (4.39). In examples, it is useful to formally generalize it to

$$e^{-S_{\text{cl}}(k)} = \prod_{a=1}^{\text{rk}(\mathbf{G})} q_a^{k_a} = \exp(2\pi i \tau(k)), \qquad (4.53)$$

where the complexified FI parameter τ is now taken to be a generic element of $\mathfrak{h}^*_{\mathbb{C}}$. In order for this term to be gauge invariant, τ must be restricted to the subspace $\mathfrak{c}^*_{\mathbb{C}} \subset \mathfrak{h}^*_{\mathbb{C}}$ spanned by the generators of the center of $\mathbf{G}$. For instance, for $\mathbf{G} = \mathrm{U}(N)$ we should take $q_a = q$, $a = 1, \cdots, N$. Nevertheless, it is often convenient and sometimes necessary to keep τ to be general until the end of a computation. We follow [64] and refer to the auxiliary theory with generic $\tau \in \mathfrak{h}^*_{\mathbb{C}}$ as the *Cartan theory* associated to the non-abelian GLSM. In cases in which some of the FI parameters run, one should replace q_a in (4.39) by the RG invariant scale (3.3),

$$q_a = \Lambda^{b^a_0}, \qquad \text{if} \quad b^a_0 \neq 0 . \tag{4.54}$$

Note that we have implicitly set the RG scale μ to 1 throughout.

The formula (4.51)–(4.50) is the more precise form of the Coulomb branch formula (1.10)–(1.11) promised in the introduction. Incidentally, one can easily see that the anomalous $\mathrm{U}(1)_A$ transformation of the path integral in (3.8) and the R_A-gauge anomaly are explicitly realized by (4.51)–(4.50), using the 1-loop determinants (4.7).

4.7 GLSM chambers and JK residues

Any set of $\mathrm{rk}(\mathbf{G})$ distinct charges $(Q_{\mathcal{I}_1}, \cdots, Q_{\mathcal{I}_{\mathrm{rk}(\mathbf{G})}})$ defines a cone in $i\mathfrak{h}^*$, denoted by

$$\mathrm{Cone}(Q_{\mathcal{I}_1}, \cdots, Q_{\mathcal{I}_{\mathrm{rk}(\mathbf{G})}}) . \tag{4.55}$$

The union of all such cones spans a subspace $\mathcal{K} \subseteq i\mathfrak{h}^*$. $\mathcal{K}$ can be subdivided in minimal cones (*chambers*) of maximal dimension $\mathrm{rk}(\mathbf{G})$, that meet on codimension-one *walls*. The *phases* [4, 10] of the associated Cartan theory are determined by the chamber which the FI parameter (ξ^a) belongs to. The phase diagram of the Cartan theory refines the phase diagram of the non-abelian GLSM [51], that is obtained by the projection $(\xi^a) \mapsto (\xi^I)$ from $i\mathfrak{h}^*$ to the physical FI parameter space $i\mathfrak{c}^*$.

The effective FI parameters on the Coulomb branch were defined in (3.19). We denote by $\xi^{\mathrm{UV}}_{\mathrm{eff}}$ the effective FI parameters on the Coulomb branch *at infinity* on $\mathfrak{M}$, that is, the effective coupling in the limit $|\sigma| \to \infty$:

$$\xi^{\mathrm{UV}}_{\mathrm{eff}} = \widetilde{\xi} + \frac{1}{2\pi} b_0 \lim_{R \to \infty} \log R , \tag{4.56}$$

with $b_0 \in i\mathfrak{c}^* \subset i\mathfrak{h}^*$ as in (4.13). The chamber that $\xi^{\mathrm{UV}}_{\mathrm{eff}}$ lies in determines the phase of the Cartan theory. More rigorously, $\xi^{\mathrm{UV}}_{\mathrm{eff}}$ is defined to be in a chamber $\mathfrak{C}$ of $\mathcal{K}$, or for that matter any $\mathrm{rk}(\mathbf{G})$-dimensional cone $\mathfrak{C} \subset i\mathfrak{h}^*$, if

$$\exists\, R_0 > 1 \quad \text{such that for all} \quad R \geq R_0, \qquad \widetilde{\xi} + \frac{1}{2\pi} b_0 \log R \in \mathfrak{C}. \tag{4.57}$$

When $b_0 \neq 0$, the finite piece $\widetilde{\xi}$ is irrelevant unless b_0 lies at the boundary of multiple chambers. That is, when b_0 lies safely within a chamber $\mathfrak{C}_0$ of $\mathcal{K}$, the Cartan theory has only one phase $\mathfrak{C}_0$. When b_0 lies at the boundary of multiple chambers $\mathfrak{C}_0, \cdots, \mathfrak{C}_p$, the Cartan theory can be taken to be in any one of these chambers by turning on a finite $\widetilde{\xi}$. When $b_0 = 0$, i.e., when the theory flows to a conformal fixed point in the infrared,

$\xi_{\text{eff}}^{\text{UV}} = \widetilde{\xi}$ can span the entire $i\mathfrak{h}^*$-space and can be in any chamber of $\mathcal{K}$. As we discussed in subsection 4.1, we always choose to align $\widetilde{\xi}$ with the physical FI parameter ξ.

Let us now define the JK residue at a singular point, or codimension-rk($\mathbf{G}$) singularity, $\hat{\sigma}_*$ of $\mathcal{Z}_k^{\text{1-loop}}(\hat{\sigma}; \epsilon_\Omega)$. Recall that all such singularities come from intersections of rk($\mathbf{G}$) or more hyperplanes $H_{\mathcal{I}_1}^{n_1}, \cdots, H_{\mathcal{I}_s}^{n_s}$.[17] Let us assume that $\hat{\sigma}_* = 0$, so that the singular hyperplanes are given by the equations

$$Q_{\mathcal{I}_1}(\hat{\sigma}) = 0, \quad \cdots, \quad Q_{\mathcal{I}_s}(\hat{\sigma}) = 0 . \tag{4.58}$$

This can be achieved by shifting $\hat{\sigma}$ appropriately. We have defined

$$\mathbf{Q}(\hat{\sigma}_*) = \{Q_{\mathcal{I}_1}, \cdots, Q_{\mathcal{I}_s}\}, \qquad s \geq \text{rk}(\mathbf{G}), \tag{4.59}$$

the set of $\mathbf{H}$-charges defining the hyperplanes (4.58). We further assume that this arrangement of hyperplanes is *projective* — that is, the vectors $\mathbf{Q}(\hat{\sigma}_*)$ are contained in a half-space of $i\mathfrak{h}^*$. This important technical assumption is satisfied in "most" cases of interest. We comment on the non-projective case below.

Let us denote by $R_{\mathbf{Q}(\hat{\sigma}_*)}$ the ring of rational holomorphic rk($\mathbf{G}$)-forms, with poles on the hyperplane arrangement (4.58). Let us also define $S_{\mathbf{Q}(\hat{\sigma}_*)} \subset R_{\mathbf{Q}(\hat{\sigma}_*)}$ the linear span of

$$\omega_S = \prod_{Q_j \in Q_S} \frac{1}{Q_j(\sigma)} \, d\hat{\sigma}_1 \wedge \cdots \wedge d\hat{\sigma}_{\text{rk}(\mathbf{G})}, \tag{4.60}$$

where Q_S denotes any subset of rk($\mathbf{G}$) distinct charges in $\mathbf{Q}(\hat{\sigma}_*)$. (There are thus $\binom{s}{\text{rk}(\mathbf{G})}$ distinct Q_S.) There also exists a natural projection [8]

$$\pi : R_{\mathbf{Q}(\hat{\sigma}_*)} \to S_{\mathbf{Q}(\hat{\sigma}_*)}, \tag{4.61}$$

whose exact definition we shall not need. The JK residue on $S_{\mathbf{Q}(\hat{\sigma}_*)}$ is defined by

$$\text{JK-Res}_{\hat{\sigma}=0}\left[\mathbf{Q}(\hat{\sigma}_*), \eta\right] \omega_S = \begin{cases} \frac{1}{|\det(Q_S)|} & \text{if} \quad \eta \in \text{Cone}(Q_S), \\ 0 & \text{if} \quad \eta \notin \text{Cone}(Q_S), \end{cases} \tag{4.62}$$

in terms of a vector $\eta \in \mathfrak{h}^*$. More generally, the JK residue of any holomorphic rk($\mathbf{G}$)-form in $R_{\mathbf{Q}(\hat{\sigma}_*)}$ is defined as the composition of (4.61) with (4.62). This definition, along with equation (4.57) is enough to compute the correlation functions with (4.51).

In general, there are $\binom{s}{\text{rk}(\mathbf{G})}$ homologically distinct rk($\mathbf{G}$)-cycles that one can define on the complement of the hyperplane arrangement (4.58), and the definition (4.62) determines a choice of cycle for any $\eta \in \mathfrak{h}^*$ (or rather, for any chamber). It has been proven that (4.62) always leads to a consistent choice of contour [8, 9].

Finally, let us comment on the case of a *non-projective* hyperplane arrangement. In that case, one can often turn on twisted masses to split the non-projective singular point

---

[17]Recall that the hyperplane $H_{\mathcal{I}}^n$ is a singular locus of $\mathcal{Z}_k^{\text{1-loop}}$ only when $\mathcal{I}$ is an index for a component of the chiral field, i.e., $\mathcal{I} = (i, \rho_i)$. The hyperplanes H_α^n with vector labels can be thought of as codimension-one poles of $\mathcal{Z}_k^{\text{1-loop}}(\hat{\sigma}; \epsilon_\Omega)$ with residue zero.

into a sum of projective singularities. The occurrence of a non-projective singularity typically signals the presence of a non-normalizable vacuum, for instance in the case of GLSMs for non-compact geometries. To be more precise, the existence of a non-projective singularity implies that there is a point in $\widetilde{\mathfrak{M}}$ where $s > \mathrm{rk}(\mathbf{G})$ hyperplanes $H_{n_1}^{\mathcal{I}_1}, \cdots, H_{n_s}^{\mathcal{I}_s}$ collide, where

$$c_1 Q_{\mathcal{I}_1} + \cdots + c_s Q_{\mathcal{I}_p} = c_1 \rho_{i_1} + \cdots + c_s \rho_{i_s} = 0 \,, \tag{4.63}$$

for some positive integers c_p. We have made the components of the involved chiral fields explicit. In order for the hyperplanes to have poles at this point, it must be the case that $Q_{\mathcal{I}_p}(k) \geq r_{\mathcal{I}_p}$ for all $r_{\mathcal{I}_p}$. This implies the existence of the gauge invariant chiral operator

$$\mathcal{O} \equiv \sum_{w \in W} w \left(\prod_{p=1}^{s} (\Phi_{i_p, \rho_{i_p}})^{c_p} \right) \,, \tag{4.64}$$

with R-charge

$$r_{\mathcal{O}} = \sum_p c_p r_{i_p} \leq \sum_p c_p \rho_{i_p}(k) = 0 \tag{4.65}$$

which is allowed to take a vacuum expectation value by the D-term equations.

Given the choice of $\eta = \xi_{\mathrm{eff}}^{\mathrm{UV}}$, only a subset of the flux sectors $k \in \Gamma_{\mathbf{G}^\vee}$ contribute to the computation of the correlation function. In particular, let us define the set of $\mathrm{rk}(\mathbf{G})$-tuples of components

$$RCS(\eta) \equiv \{ S \,:\, S = \{\mathcal{I}_1, \cdots, \mathcal{I}_{\mathrm{rk}(\mathbf{G})}\}, \ \eta \in \mathrm{Cone}(Q_{\mathcal{I}_1}, \cdots, Q_{\mathcal{I}_{\mathrm{rk}(\mathbf{G})}}) \} \tag{4.66}$$

(the set of "relevant component sets") that contribute to the JK residue for the vector $\eta \in i\mathfrak{h}^*$. The k-flux sectors that contribute to the correlators for the choice of $\xi_{\mathrm{eff}}^{\mathrm{UV}}$ are given by $\Gamma_{\mathrm{flux}}(\xi_{\mathrm{eff}}^{\mathrm{UV}}) \subset \Gamma_{\mathbf{G}^\vee}$ for

$$\Gamma_{\mathrm{flux}}(\eta) \equiv \Gamma_{\mathbf{G}^\vee} \cap \left(\bigcup_{S \in RCS(\eta)} \{ k \,:\, Q_{\mathcal{I}}(k) - r_{\mathcal{I}} \geq 0 \ \text{ for all } \ \mathcal{I} \in S \} \right) \,. \tag{4.67}$$

Note that $\Gamma_{\mathrm{flux}}(\eta)$ only depends on the chamber of $\mathcal{K}$ in which η lies, and not on η itself. This is true also of the JK residue.

4.8 A-model correlation functions

The $\epsilon_\Omega = 0$ limit of the Coulomb branch formula (4.51) computes the A-model correlation function (3.22). We find:

$$\langle \mathcal{O}(\sigma) \rangle_0 = \frac{(-1)^{N_*}}{|W|} \sum_k q^k \, \mathrm{JK\text{-}Res} \left[\xi_{\mathrm{eff}}^{\mathrm{UV}} \right] \mathcal{Z}_k^{\text{1-loop}}(\hat\sigma; 0) \, \mathcal{O}(\hat\sigma) \, d\hat\sigma_1 \wedge \cdots \wedge d\hat\sigma_{\mathrm{rk}(\mathbf{G})} \,, \tag{4.68}$$

with

$$\mathcal{Z}_k^{\text{1-loop}}(\hat\sigma; 0) = (-1)^{\sum_{\alpha>0}(\alpha(k)+1)} \prod_{\alpha>0} \alpha(\hat\sigma)^2 \prod_i \prod_{\rho_i \in \mathfrak{R}_i} \left(\rho_i(\hat\sigma) + m_i^F \right)^{r_i - 1 - \rho_i(k)} \,. \tag{4.69}$$

This Coulomb branch formula can be favorably compared to many known results for the A-twisted GLSM. In particular, in the abelian case $\mathbf{G} = \mathrm{U}(1)^n$, the exact correlation functions were first obtained by Morrison and Plesser using toric geometry [10]. The JK residue formula (4.68) for such theories was first obtained in [9] from a more mathematical perspective. Both references focussed on the case of a complete intersection X in a compact toric variety V, which is realized by an abelian GLSM with chiral multiplets of R-charge 0 (corresponding to V) and some chiral multiplets of R-charge 2 (corresponding to the superpotential terms which restrict V to X). We comment on such models using the Coulomb branch formula in section 6.

One can also write (4.68) as

$$\langle \mathcal{O}(\sigma) \rangle_0 = \frac{(-1)^{N_*}}{|W|} \sum_k \mathrm{JK\text{-}Res} \left[\xi_{\mathrm{eff}}^{\mathrm{UV}} \right] e^{2\pi i \tau_{\mathrm{eff}}(k)} \mathcal{Z}_0^{\text{1-loop}}(\hat{\sigma}; 0) \, \mathcal{O}(\hat{\sigma}) \, d\hat{\sigma}_1 \wedge \cdots \wedge d\hat{\sigma}_{\mathrm{rk}(\mathbf{G})} \,, \quad (4.70)$$

where the classical and one-loop contributions have been recombined into the Coulomb branch effective couplings $\tau_{\mathrm{eff}}^a(\hat{\sigma})$ defined in (3.19), with $\tau_{\mathrm{eff}}(k) = \sum_a \tau_{\mathrm{eff}}^a(\hat{\sigma}) k_a$, and

$$\mathcal{Z}_0^{\text{1-loop}}(\hat{\sigma}; 0) = (-1)^{\frac{1}{2}\dim(\mathfrak{g}/\mathfrak{h})} \prod_{\alpha > 0} \alpha(\hat{\sigma})^2 \prod_i \prod_{\rho_i \in \mathfrak{R}_i} \left(\rho_i(\hat{\sigma}) + m_i^F \right)^{r_i - 1} \,. \quad (4.71)$$

Let us assume that $\xi_{\mathrm{eff}}^{\mathrm{UV}}$ lies within a chamber $\mathfrak{C}$ of $\mathcal{K}$ such that $\Gamma_{\mathrm{flux}}(\xi_{\mathrm{eff}}^{\mathrm{UV}})$, as defined in equation (4.67), is entirely contained within a discrete cone $\Lambda \subset \Gamma_{\mathbf{G}^\vee}$ that satisfies the following properties:

- Λ is given by

$$\Lambda = \{ k \, : \, k = \sum_A n_A \kappa^A + r^{(0)}, \quad n_A \in \mathbb{Z}_{\geq 0} \} \quad (4.72)$$

  for some $r^{(0)} \in \Gamma_{\mathbf{G}^\vee}$, where $\kappa^1, \cdots, \kappa^{\mathrm{rk}(\mathbf{G})} \in i\mathfrak{h}$ is a basis of $\Gamma_{\mathbf{G}^\vee}$.

- $\Lambda \cap \Gamma_{\mathrm{flux}}(\eta) = \emptyset$ for $\eta \notin \mathfrak{C}$.

The second assumption implies that for $k \in \Lambda$, all the poles of $\mathcal{Z}_k^{\text{1-loop}}(\hat{\sigma}; 0)$ are counted in the JK residue and thus

$$\begin{aligned}
\mathrm{JK\text{-}Res} &\left[\xi_{\mathrm{eff}}^{\mathrm{UV}} \right] \mathcal{Z}_k^{\text{1-loop}}(\hat{\sigma}; 0) \, \mathcal{O}(\hat{\sigma}) \, d\sigma_1 \wedge \cdots \wedge d\hat{\sigma}_{\mathrm{rk}(\mathbf{G})} \\
&= \oint_{\partial \widetilde{\mathfrak{M}}} \mathcal{Z}_k^{\text{1-loop}}(\hat{\sigma}; 0) \, \mathcal{O}(\hat{\sigma}) \, d\sigma_1 \wedge \cdots \wedge d\hat{\sigma}_{\mathrm{rk}(\mathbf{G})} \,.
\end{aligned} \quad (4.73)$$

where $\partial \widetilde{\mathfrak{M}}$ is the $\mathrm{rk}(\mathbf{G})$-torus at infinity. In particular, the contour is the same for all $k \in \Lambda$, which lets us sum over all $k \in \Lambda$ to arrive at

$$\langle \mathcal{O}(\sigma) \rangle_0 = \frac{(-1)^{N_*}}{|W|} \oint_{\partial \widetilde{\mathfrak{M}}} \left(\prod_{a=1}^{\mathrm{rk}(\mathbf{G})} \frac{d\hat{\sigma}_a}{2\pi i} \right) \frac{e^{2\pi i r_a^{(0)} \partial_{\hat{\sigma}_a} \hat{W}_{\mathrm{eff}}}}{\prod_{A=1}^{\mathrm{rk}(\mathbf{G})} (1 - e^{2\pi i \kappa_a^A \partial_{\hat{\sigma}_a} \hat{W}_{\mathrm{eff}}})} \mathcal{Z}_0^{\text{1-loop}}(\hat{\sigma}; 0) \, \mathcal{O}(\hat{\sigma}) \,, \quad (4.74)$$

with $\hat{W}_{\mathrm{eff}}$ as defined in section 3.2. The sum over the repeated indices a in the formula is understood. This instanton-resummed expression makes it obvious that the A-twisted

correlations functions are singular on the "singular locus" defined as the set of values of q_a for which some of the vacuum equations

$$e^{2\pi i \kappa_a^A \partial_{\hat{\sigma}_a} \hat{W}_{\mathrm{eff}}(\hat{\sigma};q)} = 1 \qquad (4.75)$$

are trivially satisfied (for any $\hat{\sigma}$). (Note that (4.75) is the proper form of (3.18) in general, with $\kappa_a^A = \delta_a^A$ for unitary gauge groups.)

When the theory is fully massive, i.e., when the theory has a finite number of distinct ground states and a mass gap, the critical points of $\hat{W}_{\mathrm{eff}}$ become *isolated*, and the integral simply picks the iterated poles at the critical points. Let us denote:

$$P = \left\{ \hat{\sigma}_P \,\big|\, e^{2\pi i \kappa_a^A \partial_{\hat{\sigma}_a} \hat{W}_{\mathrm{eff}}(\hat{\sigma}_B)} = 1 \ \text{ for all } A = 1, \cdots, \mathrm{rk}(\mathbf{G}) \right\} \ . \qquad (4.76)$$

The formula (4.74) becomes

$$\langle \mathcal{O}(\sigma) \rangle_0 = \frac{(-1)^{N_*}}{|W|} \frac{1}{(-2\pi i)^{\mathrm{rk}(\mathbf{G})}} \sum_{\hat{\sigma}_P \in P} \frac{\mathcal{Z}^{\text{1-loop}}(\hat{\sigma}_P; 0)\, \mathcal{O}\left(\hat{\sigma}_P\right)}{H(\hat{\sigma}_P)}, \qquad (4.77)$$

with $H(\hat{\sigma}) = \det_{AB} \left(\kappa_a^A \kappa_b^B \partial_{\hat{\sigma}_a} \partial_{\hat{\sigma}_b} \hat{W}_{\mathrm{eff}} \right)$ the Hessian of $\hat{W}_{\mathrm{eff}}$. The exact same formula has been recently derived in [17], using different methods. In the abelian case and in the special case when all the chiral fields have vanishing R-charge, the formula (4.77) was also found earlier in [15]. It is also a natural generalization of the formula of [18] for A-twisted Landau-Ginzburg models of twisted chiral multiplets.[18]

5 Derivation of the Coulomb branch formula

We derive the formula for the partition function in the Coulomb branch in this section. The techniques used in the derivation are equivalent to those used in arriving at the elliptic genus [35, 37] or the index of supersymmetric quantum mechanics [38]. Our situation has more similarity with the latter case, as the integral over the Coulomb branch parameter is taken over a non-compact space. Let us first summarize the overall picture of getting at the partition function by replicating the arguments of [35, 37, 38].

As explained before, the partition function, upon naive localization on the Coulomb branch, can be written as the holomorphic integral

$$\mathbf{Z}_{S_\Omega^2} = \sum_k q^k \oint \left(\prod_a d\hat{\sigma}_a \right) \mathcal{Z}_k^{\text{1-loop}}(\hat{\sigma}), \qquad (5.1)$$

where the contour of integration is an unspecified real dimension-r cycle in $\widetilde{\mathfrak{M}}$. In this section, and only in this section, we use

$$r = \mathrm{rk}(\mathbf{G}) \qquad (5.2)$$

---

[18]More precisely, [18] considered B-twisted LG models of chiral multiplets, which is the same thing by the $\mathbb{Z}_2$ mirror automorphism of the $\mathcal{N} = (2,2)$ supersymmetry algebra.

for sake of brevity. We also make the ϵ_Ω-dependence of the one-loop determinant implicit, i.e.,

$$\mathcal{Z}_k^{\text{1-loop}}(\hat\sigma) \equiv \mathcal{Z}_k^{\text{1-loop}}(\hat\sigma; \epsilon_\Omega) \tag{5.3}$$

to shorten equations.

We follow [35, 37, 38] to evaluate the partition function. Decomposing the action of the gauge theory into

$$\mathcal{L} = \frac{1}{\text{e}^2}\mathcal{L}_{YM} + \frac{1}{\text{g}^2}\mathcal{L}_{\widetilde\Phi\Phi} + \mathcal{L}_{\widetilde{W}} + \mathcal{L}_{\hat{W}}, \tag{5.4}$$

the path integral of the theory can be formally written as

$$\mathbf{Z}_{S_\Omega^2} = \frac{1}{|W|} \int_{\widetilde{\mathfrak{M}}} \prod_a (d\hat\sigma_a d\widetilde\sigma_a) F_{\text{e,g}}(\hat\sigma, \widetilde\sigma). \tag{5.5}$$

While the twisted superpotential $\hat{W}$ is given by that of equation (2.44), the δ and $\widetilde\delta$-exact term $\mathcal{L}_{\widetilde{W}}$ is set to be

$$\mathcal{L}_{\widetilde{W}} = -\frac{\widetilde\xi}{\text{e}^2}(D - 2if_{1\bar{1}} - \widetilde\sigma\mathcal{H}), \tag{5.6}$$

as explained in the previous section. The $\text{e} \to 0$ limit of the partition function then can be obtained by the integral

$$\mathbf{Z}_{S_\Omega^2} = \frac{1}{|W|} \sum_k q^k \lim_{\substack{\epsilon \to 0 \\ \text{e} \to 0}} \int_{\widetilde{\mathfrak{M}} \backslash \Delta_\epsilon} \prod_a (d\hat\sigma_a d\widetilde\sigma_a) F_{\text{e,0}}^k(\hat\sigma, \widetilde\sigma) \tag{5.7}$$

in a double scaling limit of ϵ and e, which we soon explain. $F_{\text{e,0}}^k$ is obtained via an integral over the gauginos λ_a, $\widetilde\lambda_a$ and the auxiliary fields $\hat{D}_a$ along the Coulomb branch localization locus. Δ_ϵ is a union of tubular neighborhoods of the codimension-one poles of $\mathcal{Z}_k(\hat\sigma)$, i.e., the hyperplanes $H_n^{\mathcal{I}}$, of size ϵ. The parameter ϵ is to be distinguished from the omega deformation parameter ϵ_Ω. The tubular neighborhoods are carved out precisely around points of the "Coulomb branch" where massless modes of the chiral fields may develop. The radius ϵ is taken to scale with respect to e so that $\epsilon < \text{e}^{M_*+1}$ as e is taken to zero, where M_* is the maximal number of modes that become massless at any of the poles.[19]

In this limit, the integral (5.7) becomes the contour integral (5.1) along a particular middle-dimensional cycle in $\widetilde{\mathfrak{M}}$, whose value is summarized by the formula:

$$\mathbf{Z}_{S_\Omega^2} = \frac{(-8\pi^2)^r}{|W|} \sum_k q^k \sum_{\hat\sigma_* \in \widetilde{\mathfrak{M}}_{\text{sing}}^k} \operatorname*{JK\text{-}Res}_{\hat\sigma = \hat\sigma_*} \left[\mathbf{Q}(\hat\sigma_*), \xi_{\text{eff}}^{\text{UV}}\right] \mathcal{Z}_k^{\text{1-loop}}(\hat\sigma). \tag{5.8}$$

---

[19]As pointed out in [35, 37], it must be assumed that at any point $\hat\sigma_*$, the charges of the field components whose modes become massless at $\hat\sigma_*$ lie within a half plane of $i\mathfrak{h}^*$, i.e., the configuration of hyperplanes intersecting at $\hat\sigma_*$ must be projective. Throughout this section, we assume this is always the case, and refer to this property as "projectivity." Furthermore, a theory for which at every $\hat\sigma_*$ there are at most r singular hyperplanes intersecting is said to be "non-degenerate" [37]. When there is a non-projective hyperplane configuration responsible for a pole of the integrand, it can be made projective by formally giving generic twisted masses to all the components to the charged fields involved — the path integral of the original theory can be obtained by evaluating the partition function (or operator expectation values) in this "resolved" theory and taking the twisted masses to the initial values.

In this section, we omit the factor $d\hat{\sigma}_1 \wedge \cdots \wedge d\hat{\sigma}_r$ in this expression. The result for the physical correlation functions follows straightforwardly, once the contour of integration is understood for the partition function:

$$
\begin{aligned}
&\langle \mathcal{O}^{(N)}(\sigma_N) \mathcal{O}^{(S)}(\sigma_S) \rangle = \\
&\frac{(-1)^{N_*}}{|W|} \sum_k q^k \sum_{\hat{\sigma}_* \in \widetilde{\mathfrak{M}}_{\mathrm{sing}}^k} \underset{\hat{\sigma}=\hat{\sigma}_*}{\mathrm{JK\text{-}Res}} \left[\mathbf{Q}(\hat{\sigma}_*), \xi_{\mathrm{eff}}^{\mathrm{UV}} \right] \mathcal{Z}_k^{\text{1-loop}}(\hat{\sigma}) \mathcal{O}^{(N)}\left(\hat{\sigma} - \frac{\epsilon_\Omega k}{2} \right) \mathcal{O}^{(S)}\left(\hat{\sigma} + \frac{\epsilon_\Omega k}{2} \right).
\end{aligned}
\tag{5.9}
$$

Here we have fixed the overall normalization constant $(-1)^{N_*}$ of the physical correlators. There are two sets of data going into the overall normalization. An overall proportionality constant $(-8\pi^2)^{-r}$ is introduced, coming from the normalization of the Coulomb branch coordinates. The coefficient has been fixed empirically to match geometric computations. The sign $(-1)^{N_*}$ originates from the sign ambiguity of the one-loop determinants of the chiral fields, as explained in the previous section. Our prescription for N_* is explained in section 4.5.

To arrive at this result, we follow the tradition of [35, 37, 38] and examine the rank-one path integral in detail to gain insight. We subsequently generalize to the theories with gauge groups with higher rank. The main outcome of this section is that the methods of [35, 37, 38] generalize with minimal modification to the problem at hand. We apply these methods to arrive at the final answer.

5.1 U(1) theories

Let us write the path integral of the rank-one theory in the form

$$
\mathbf{Z}_{S_\Omega^2} = \int d\hat{\sigma} d\widetilde{\hat{\sigma}} d\lambda d\widetilde{\lambda} d\hat{D} \mathcal{Z}_{\mathrm{e,g}}(\hat{\sigma}, \widetilde{\hat{\sigma}}, \lambda, \widetilde{\lambda}, \hat{D}),
\tag{5.10}
$$

where the integral is taken with respect to constant modes $\hat{\sigma}, \widetilde{\hat{\sigma}}, \lambda, \widetilde{\lambda}$ and the auxiliary field $\hat{D}$ on the Coulomb branch localization locus. As explained before, these constant modes form a supersymmetric multiplet for a supersymmetric integration measure $\mathcal{Z}_{\mathrm{e,g}}$. While for $\mathrm{e, g} \neq 0$ we do not know the exact value of $\mathcal{Z}_{\mathrm{e,g}}$, supersymmetry implies that for any supersymmetric function $\mathcal{Z}$ of the constant-mode supermultiplet,

$$
\hat{D} \partial_\lambda \partial_{\widetilde{\lambda}} \mathcal{Z}|_{\lambda=\widetilde{\lambda}=0} = 2 \partial_{\widetilde{\hat{\sigma}}} \mathcal{Z}|_{\lambda=\widetilde{\lambda}=0}.
\tag{5.11}
$$

Hence, upon integrating the gaugino zero modes, the integral (5.10) must take the form

$$
\mathbf{Z}_{S_\Omega^2} = \frac{2}{|W|} \int_{\widetilde{\mathfrak{M}} \backslash \Delta_\epsilon} d\hat{\sigma} d\bar{\hat{\sigma}} \partial_{\widetilde{\hat{\sigma}}} \int d\hat{D} \frac{1}{\hat{D}} \mathcal{Z}_{\mathrm{e,g}}(\hat{\sigma}, \bar{\hat{\sigma}}, \hat{D}),
\tag{5.12}
$$

where we have denoted

$$
\mathcal{Z}_{\mathrm{e,g}}(\hat{\sigma}, \bar{\hat{\sigma}}, \hat{D}) \equiv \mathcal{Z}_{\mathrm{e,g}}(\hat{\sigma}, \bar{\hat{\sigma}}, 0, 0, \hat{D}).
\tag{5.13}
$$

Note that $\widetilde{\mathfrak{M}} = \mathbb{C}$ in the rank-one case. We have imposed the reality condition (4.17) on the integration contour to take $\widetilde{\hat{\sigma}} = \bar{\hat{\sigma}}$.

Let us now examine what the contour for $\hat{D}$ should be. To do so, let us begin with taking the limit[20]

$$\lim_{\substack{\text{e}\to 0 \\ \text{g}\to 0}} \mathcal{Z}_{\text{e,g}}(\hat{\sigma}, \bar{\hat{\sigma}}, \hat{D}) = \sum_{k\in\mathbb{Z}} q^k \lim_{\text{e}\to 0} \left(e^{-\frac{\hat{D}^2}{2\text{e}^2} + \frac{4\pi i\widetilde{\xi}}{\text{e}^2}\hat{D}} \mathcal{Z}_k(\hat{\sigma}, \bar{\hat{\sigma}}, \hat{D}) \right) . \tag{5.14}$$

$\mathcal{Z}_k(\hat{\sigma}, \bar{\hat{\sigma}}, \hat{D})$ is given by the product of one-loop determinants of the components of the charged fields of the theory in the flux-k sector:

$$\mathcal{Z}_k(\hat{\sigma}, \bar{\hat{\sigma}}, \hat{D}) = \prod_{\mathcal{I}} Z_k^{\mathcal{I}}(\hat{\sigma}, \bar{\hat{\sigma}}, \hat{D}) . \tag{5.15}$$

The computation of these determinants is presented in appendix C. It is useful to split the contribution from the component $\mathcal{I}$ of the charged field into two pieces

$$Z_k^{\mathcal{I}}(\hat{\sigma}, \bar{\hat{\sigma}}, \hat{D}) = Z_{r_{\mathcal{I}}-Q_{\mathcal{I}}k}^{(0)}(\Sigma, \bar{\Sigma}, D) \cdot Z_{r_{\mathcal{I}}-Q_{\mathcal{I}}k}^{\text{pos}}(\Sigma, \bar{\Sigma}, D)|_{\Sigma=Q_{\mathcal{I}}\hat{\sigma}+m_{\mathcal{I}}^F, \ D=Q_{\mathcal{I}}\hat{D}} , \tag{5.16}$$

where

$$Z_{\mathbf{r}}^{(0)}(\Sigma, \bar{\Sigma}, D) = \begin{cases} \prod_{m=-\mathbf{r}/2+1}^{\mathbf{r}/2-1}(\Sigma + \epsilon_{\Omega}m) & \text{if } \mathbf{r} > 1 , \\ 1 & \text{if } \mathbf{r} = 1 , \\ \prod_{m=-|\mathbf{r}|/2}^{|\mathbf{r}|/2} \frac{\bar{\Sigma}}{\bar{\Sigma}(\Sigma+\epsilon_{\Omega}m)+iD} & \text{if } \mathbf{r} < 1 , \end{cases} \tag{5.17}$$

and

$$Z_{\mathbf{r}}^{\text{pos}}(\Sigma, \bar{\Sigma}, D) = \prod_{\substack{|m|\leq j \\ j>j_0(\mathbf{r})}} \frac{\bar{\Sigma}(\Sigma + \epsilon_{\Omega}m) + j(j+1) - \frac{\mathbf{r}}{2}(\frac{\mathbf{r}}{2}-1)}{iD + \bar{\Sigma}(\Sigma + \epsilon_{\Omega}m) + j(j+1) - \frac{\mathbf{r}}{2}(\frac{\mathbf{r}}{2}-1)} , \tag{5.18}$$

where

$$j_0(\mathbf{r}) = \frac{|\mathbf{r}-1|}{2} - \frac{1}{2} . \tag{5.19}$$

We have split up the chiral fields into individual components with charge $Q_{\mathcal{I}}$. When $\hat{D}$ is set to zero in $\mathcal{Z}_k(\hat{\sigma}, \bar{\hat{\sigma}}, \hat{D})$, we recover the holomorphic one-loop integral $\mathcal{Z}_k(\hat{\sigma})$:

$$\mathcal{Z}_k(\hat{\sigma}, \bar{\hat{\sigma}}, \hat{D} = 0) = \mathcal{Z}_k(\hat{\sigma}) \tag{5.20}$$

since $Z_k^{\mathcal{I}}(\hat{\sigma}, \bar{\hat{\sigma}}, 0) = Z_k^{\mathcal{I}}(\hat{\sigma})$.

From the denominator of $Z_k^{\mathcal{I}}$, we can see that the contour of integration for $\hat{D}$ is rather subtle. Examining the eigenmodes of the chiral fields of effective R-charge

$$\mathbf{r}_{\mathcal{I}} \equiv r_{\mathcal{I}} - Q_{\mathcal{I}}k \tag{5.21}$$

around a constant background field $\hat{\sigma}$, $\bar{\hat{\sigma}}$ and $\hat{D}$, we find that there exist complex bosonic eigenmodes $\phi_{j,m}$ of the chiral fields Φ_i with eigenvalues

$$\Delta_{\text{bos}}^{j,m} = iQ_{\mathcal{I}}\hat{D} + \overline{(Q_{\mathcal{I}}\hat{\sigma} + m_{\mathcal{I}}^F)}(Q_{\mathcal{I}}\hat{\sigma} + m_{\mathcal{I}}^F + \epsilon_{\Omega}m) + j(j+1) - \frac{\mathbf{r}_{\mathcal{I}}}{2}\left(\frac{\mathbf{r}_{\mathcal{I}}}{2} - 1\right) , \tag{5.22}$$

---

[20]We have set the dimensionful Yang-Mills coupling to $\sqrt{\text{vol}(S^2)}$ for simplicity. As can be seen in latter parts of this section, this choice is not important, as the classical contribution of the Yang-Mills Lagrangian to the action does not affect the final answer.

for $j > j_0$ and $|m| \leq j$ in general, and

$$\Delta_{\text{bos}}^{j_0,m} = iQ_{\mathcal{I}}\hat{D} + \overline{(Q_{\mathcal{I}}\hat{\sigma} + m_{\mathcal{I}}^F)}(Q_{\mathcal{I}}\hat{\sigma} + m_{\mathcal{I}}^F + \epsilon_\Omega m), \quad |m| \leq j_0 \tag{5.23}$$

when $\mathbf{r}_{\mathcal{I}} < 1$, that are uncanceled by fermionic ones in the flux sector k. Now this implies that when g is very small, the action of the theory contains the term:

$$-\frac{1}{\text{g}^2}\Delta_{\text{bos}}^{j,m}\phi_{j,m}\phi_{j,m}^* . \tag{5.24}$$

When the real part of $\Delta_{\text{bos}}^{j,m}$ is negative, the Gaussian integral is unstable, and the saddle point approximation is unreliable. In more physical terms, the limit g $\to$ 0 is the limit where perturbation theory is exact, but the perturbation theory is not well-defined when $\text{Re}\,\Delta_{\text{bos}}^{j,m}$ is negative for some j, m. Hence the $\hat{D}$ integration contour must be such that

$$Q_{\mathcal{I}}\text{Im}\hat{D} \leq \text{Re}\left[\overline{(Q_{\mathcal{I}}\hat{\sigma} + m_{\mathcal{I}}^F)}(Q_{\mathcal{I}}\hat{\sigma} + m_{\mathcal{I}}^F + \epsilon_\Omega m) + j(j+1) - \frac{\mathbf{r}_{\mathcal{I}}}{2}\left(\frac{\mathbf{r}_{\mathcal{I}}}{2} - 1\right)\right], \tag{5.25}$$

for all allowed values of j and m. More precisely, the contour Γ of $\hat{D}$ must satisfy the following conditions:

- Γ asymptotes from $-\infty$ to real $+\infty$.

- All poles of $Z_k^{\mathcal{I}}(\hat{\sigma}, \bar{\hat{\sigma}}, \hat{D})$ with positive charge $Q_{\mathcal{I}}$ ("positive poles") lie above Γ.

- All poles of $Z_k^{\mathcal{I}}(\hat{\sigma}, \bar{\hat{\sigma}}, \hat{D})$ with negative charge $Q_{\mathcal{I}}$ ("negative poles") lie below Γ.

The latter two conditions can be stated more "covariantly" as the following:

- All poles of $Z_k^{\mathcal{I}}(\hat{\sigma}, \bar{\hat{\sigma}}, \hat{D})$ must lie above Γ in the $Q_{\mathcal{I}}\hat{D}$ plane.

Since the integration measure of (5.12) in the localization limit is (locally) holomorphic with respect to $\hat{D}$, the integral is completely determined if the asymptotics of Γ and its position with respect to all the poles are specified. Hence there is one more crucial choice in completely specifying the choice for Γ. We see from (5.12) that the fermion integral yields an additional pole of the integrand at $\hat{D} = 0$. Γ can be chosen to be on either side of this pole. Hence we define two contours Γ_+ and Γ_- so that

- The pole $\hat{D} = 0$ lies below Γ_+.

- The pole $\hat{D} = 0$ lies above Γ_-.

The contours $\Gamma_\pm$ are depicted in figure 1.

The poles of $\mathcal{Z}_k$ behave more erratically than the poles of the integrands studied in [35, 37, 38]. For the elliptic genus and the Witten index, poles of $\mathcal{Z}_k$ coming from positively/negatively charged fields with respect to $\hat{D}$ stayed strictly in the upper/lower-half plane of $\hat{D}$, respectively. In our case, some poles cross the real $\hat{D}$-axis, as depicted in figure 2.

The contours Γ_- and Γ_+ are nevertheless well defined for generic values of $\hat{\sigma}$ — they are not, only for the following real codimension-two loci:
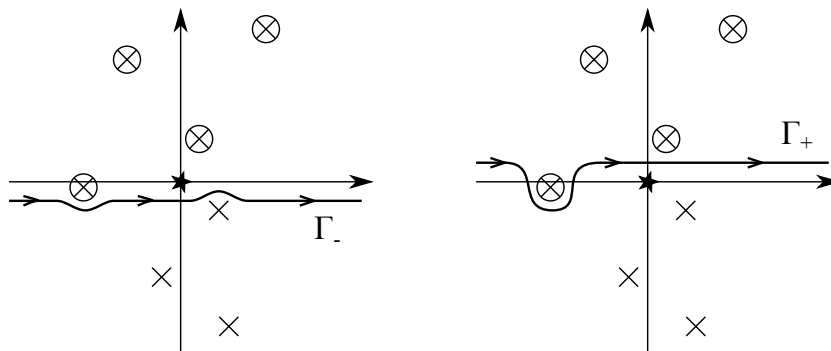
Figure 1. Two different choices of contours Γ_- and Γ_+ for the $\hat{D}$-integral depicted on the $\hat{D}$-plane. The poles of the integrand coming from positively charged fields are marked by $\otimes$, while the those coming from negatively charged fields are marked $\times$. The pole at the origin $\hat{D} = 0$ is marked by a $\star$.
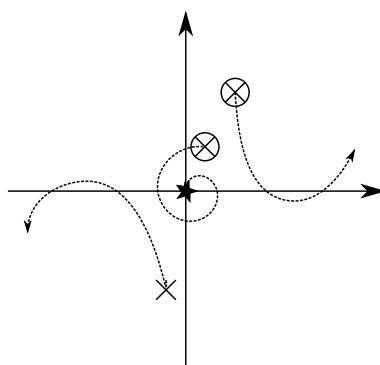

Figure 2. Schematic depiction of behavior of poles of $\mathcal{Z}_k(\hat{\sigma}, \bar{\hat{\sigma}}, \hat{D})$ in the $\hat{D}$-plane with respect to variation of $\hat{\sigma}$.

- Γ_+ is ill-defined when a positive pole collides with the origin.

- Γ_- is ill-defined when a negative pole collides with the origin.

Upon such collisions, a positive or negative pole unavoidably crosses the contour, leading to a possible singularity of the $\hat{D}$-integral, as we see shortly. One may worry about positive or negative poles swooping to the other side of the real $\hat{D}$ axis from their half-plane, but this can be dealt with. In particular, at small ϵ_Ω, the only poles that cross the real $\hat{D}$ axis are poles $\hat{D}_*(\hat{\sigma}, \bar{\hat{\sigma}})$ of the $Z^{(0)}$ factor of the one-loop determinants of the charged fields. In particular, this only happens when $\hat{D}_*(\hat{\sigma}, \bar{\hat{\sigma}}) \sim \mathcal{O}(\epsilon_\Omega)$, and the imaginary part of the location of the pole is of order $\mathcal{O}(\epsilon_\Omega{}^2)$. Hence these poles can be kept from crossing the contour of integration by a small deformation of this order. The path integral for macroscopic values of ϵ_Ω can be obtained from the ones with small ϵ_Ω by analytic continuation. Additional complications ensue as certain poles may circle around the origin, but this can also be accommodated. The appropriate maneuvers for Γ_- are depicted in figures 3 and 4. The final worry might be that a positive pole may coincide with a negative pole at some value of $\hat{\sigma}$. Such a situation can be avoided by taking ϵ_Ω to be very small, computing the path
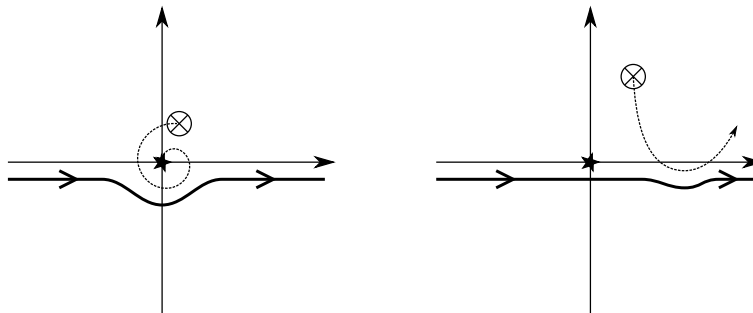
Figure 3. Deformation of the contour Γ_- in the $\hat{D}$-plane as a positive pole swoops below the real axis. When negative poles are far enough away (which can always be made the case by taking small $\boldsymbol{\epsilon}_\Omega$ due to the assumption of projectivity), the contour Γ_- can be taken to be parallel along the real axis by taking the imaginary part of Γ_- to be $-i\delta$ for $\delta > K|\boldsymbol{\epsilon}_\Omega|^2$ for an order-one constant K.

integral, and then analytically continuing for macroscopic values of $\boldsymbol{\epsilon}_\Omega$. Throughout this section, we thus work with the convenient assumption that $\boldsymbol{\epsilon}_\Omega$ is very small. We discuss the contours Γ_- and Γ_+ in further detail at the end of this subsection.

It is worth emphasizing that the only poles $\hat{D}_*(\hat{\sigma}, \bar{\hat{\sigma}})$ that collide with the origin and can make the integrand

$$F_{\mathrm{e},0}^k = \partial_{\bar{\hat{\sigma}}} \int_\Gamma d\hat{D} \frac{1}{\hat{D}} e^{-\frac{\hat{D}^2}{2\mathrm{e}^2} + \frac{4\pi i \bar{\xi}}{\mathrm{e}^2} \hat{D}} \mathcal{Z}_k(\hat{\sigma}, \bar{\hat{\sigma}}, \hat{D}) \tag{5.26}$$

of the $\hat{\sigma}$-integral singular, are the poles of the $Z^{(0)}$ piece of the one-loop determinants. We have made the contour-dependence of $F_{\mathrm{e},0}$ implicit. For macroscopic values of $\boldsymbol{\epsilon}_\Omega$ the poles of Z^{pos} can collide with the origin, but their effects are benign, and does not give rise to any singularities. In fact, when $\boldsymbol{\epsilon}_\Omega$ is taken to be very small compared to other masses of the theory, the imaginary part of the poles of the Z^{pos} piece has magnitude of order $\mathcal{O}(1)$ — thus for small enough $\boldsymbol{\epsilon}_\Omega$, the poles of Z^{pos} never even come near the real axis of $\hat{D}$. The integral (5.26) at macroscopic values of $\boldsymbol{\epsilon}_\Omega$ can be obtained via analytic continuation from small values of $\boldsymbol{\epsilon}_\Omega$.

The poles of the $Z^{(0)}$ piece of the one-loop determinant of charged field component $\mathcal{I}$, as can be seen from equation (5.17), collide with the origin $\hat{D} = 0$ when

$$Q_{\mathcal{I}}\hat{\sigma} = -m_{\mathcal{I}}^F - \boldsymbol{\epsilon}_\Omega \left(n + \frac{\mathbf{r}_{\mathcal{I}}}{2}\right) \quad \text{for } n \in [0, -\mathbf{r}_{\mathcal{I}}]_{\mathrm{int}}, \quad \text{or} \quad \overline{Q_{\mathcal{I}}\hat{\sigma} + m_{\mathcal{I}}^F} = 0. \tag{5.27}$$

It is simple to see that the singularity is absent when $Q_{\mathcal{I}}\hat{\sigma} + m_{\mathcal{I}}^F = 0$ unless $\mathbf{r}_{\mathcal{I}}$ is even, due to the factor $\overline{(Q_{\mathcal{I}}\hat{\sigma} + m_{\mathcal{I}}^F)}^{\mathbf{r}_{\mathcal{I}}+1}$ present in the numerator of $Z_{\mathbf{r}_{\mathcal{I}}}^{(0)}$. We hence find that the values of $\hat{\sigma}$ at which $F_{\mathrm{e},0}^k$ can become singular narrows down to precisely the poles of $\mathcal{Z}_k(\hat{\sigma}) = \mathcal{Z}_k(\hat{\sigma}, \bar{\hat{\sigma}}, \hat{D} = 0)$, as expected. Recall that Δ_ϵ is defined to be a tubular neighborhood of these points. For future purposes, it is useful to split the poles of $\mathcal{Z}_k(\hat{\sigma})$, or rather, the potentially singular loci of $F_{\mathrm{e},0}^k$, into two groups — the "positive" loci H_+ at which the positive poles of $\mathcal{Z}_k(\hat{\sigma}, \bar{\hat{\sigma}}, \hat{D})$ with respect to $\hat{D}$ collide with $\hat{D} = 0$ and the "negative" loci H_- at which the negative poles of $\mathcal{Z}_k(\hat{\sigma}, \bar{\hat{\sigma}}, \hat{D})$ do. Let $\Delta_{\epsilon,k}{}^+ / \Delta_{\epsilon,k}{}^-$ denote the tubular neighborhoods around the positive/negative loci respectively.
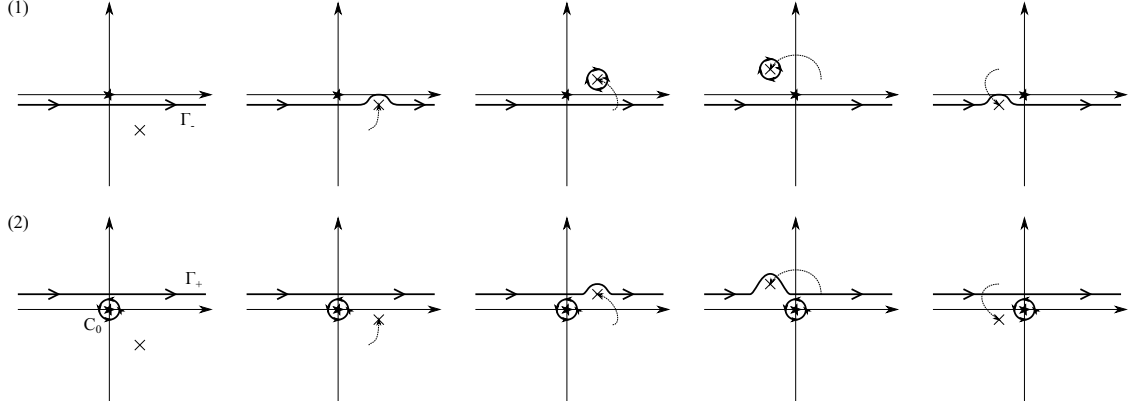
Figure 4. Two homologically equivalent ways of deforming of the contour Γ_- in the $\hat{D}$-plane as a negative pole circles around the origin. One can either split a small portion of the contour and move it around with the pole, or pass it through the origin to obtain $\Gamma_+ + C_0$, where C_0 is a tight contour around the origin. When all positive poles are far enough away, the contour Γ_+ can be made parallel to the real axis, with imaginary part $i\delta$ with $\delta > K|\epsilon_\Omega|^2$ for a constant K of order-one.

Let us now, for definiteness, take the contour of integration to be Γ_- and evaluate the path integral (5.12) in the localization limit where e, g $\to 0$. The integral is given by

$$
\begin{aligned}
\mathbf{Z}_{S_\Omega^2} &= \frac{2}{|W|} \sum_{k \in \mathbb{Z}} q^k \lim_{\substack{\mathrm{e} \to 0 \\ \epsilon \to 0}} \int_{\widetilde{\mathfrak{M}} \setminus \Delta_{\epsilon,k}} d\hat{\sigma} d\bar{\hat{\sigma}} F_{\mathrm{e},0}^k \\
&= \frac{2}{|W|} \sum_{k \in \mathbb{Z}} q^k \lim_{\substack{\mathrm{e} \to 0 \\ \epsilon \to 0}} \int_{\widetilde{\mathfrak{M}} \setminus \Delta_{\epsilon,k}} d\hat{\sigma} d\bar{\hat{\sigma}} \partial_{\bar{\hat{\sigma}}} \int_{\Gamma_-} d\hat{D} \frac{1}{\hat{D}} e^{-\frac{\hat{D}^2}{2\mathrm{e}^2} + \frac{4\pi i \tilde{\xi}}{\mathrm{e}^2} \hat{D}} \mathcal{Z}_k(\hat{\sigma}, \bar{\hat{\sigma}}, \hat{D}).
\end{aligned}
$$

(5.28)

The path integral is a total derivative in $\bar{\hat{\sigma}}$, and hence it is important to understand the boundaries of $\widetilde{\mathfrak{M}} \setminus \Delta_{\epsilon,k}$:

$$
\partial \widetilde{\mathfrak{M}} \setminus \Delta_{\epsilon,k} = \partial \widetilde{\mathfrak{M}} - \partial \Delta_{\epsilon,k}^+ - \partial \Delta_{\epsilon,k}^-.
$$

(5.29)

The boundary of $\Delta_{\epsilon,k}$ consists of counter-clockwise contours encircling the potentially singular loci of $F_{\mathrm{e},0}^k$. Meanwhile, the boundary of $\widetilde{\mathfrak{M}} = \mathbb{C}$ can be obtained by first constructing a large circular counter-clockwise contour of radius $R_{\widetilde{\mathfrak{M}}}$, which encircles all the singular loci, and taking the limit $R_{\widetilde{\mathfrak{M}}} \to \infty$.

Let us first examine the integral

$$
\mathbf{Z}_k^{\epsilon,+} = -\int_{\partial \Delta_{\epsilon,k}^+} d\hat{\sigma} \int_{\Gamma_-} d\hat{D} \frac{1}{\hat{D}} e^{-\frac{\hat{D}^2}{2\mathrm{e}^2} + \frac{4\pi i \tilde{\xi}}{\mathrm{e}^2} \hat{D}} \mathcal{Z}_k(\hat{\sigma}, \bar{\hat{\sigma}}, \hat{D}).
$$

(5.30)

The $\hat{D}$-integral is bounded and well-defined within $\Delta_{\epsilon,k}^+$. This is because the pole of $\mathcal{Z}_k(\hat{\sigma}, \bar{\hat{\sigma}}, \hat{D})$ with respect to $\hat{D}$ that collides with $\hat{D} = 0$ does not cross Γ_-, as depicted in the left panel of figure 5, thereby making the integrand of the Γ_- integral to be smooth across the integration contour. We therefore see that

$$
\lim_{\substack{\mathrm{e} \to 0 \\ \epsilon \to 0}} \mathbf{Z}_k^{\epsilon,+} = 0.
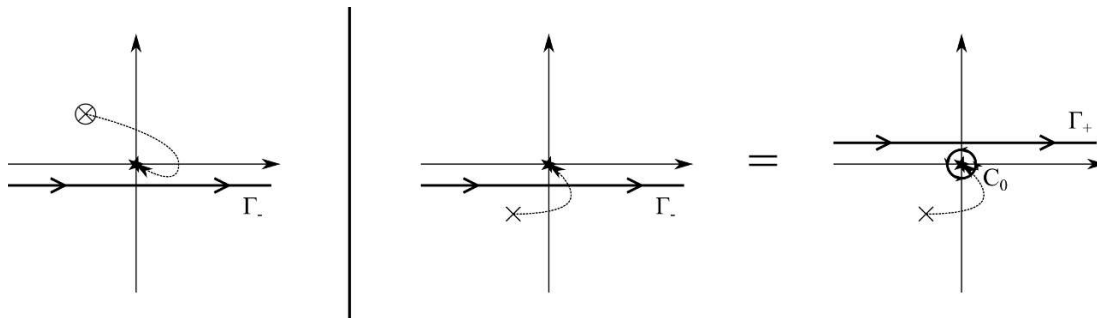$$

(5.31)

– 43 –

Figure 5. The behavior of poles of $\mathcal{Z}(\hat{\sigma}, \bar{\hat{\sigma}}, \hat{D})$ in the $\hat{D}$-plane as $\hat{\sigma}$ varies inside $\Delta_{\epsilon,k}$. The left panel depicts a positive pole colliding with the origin as $\hat{\sigma}$ is taken to a singular point within $\Delta_{\epsilon,k}^{+}$. The Γ_--contour integral is smooth and bounded. The right panel depicts a negative pole colliding with the origin as $\hat{\sigma}$ is taken to a singular locus within $\Delta_{\epsilon,k}^{-}$. The Γ_--contour integral is singular — the singular element can be isolated as the contour integral around C_0.

The integral

$$\mathbf{Z}_k^{\epsilon,-} = -\int_{\partial\Delta_{\epsilon,k}^{-}} d\hat{\sigma} \int_{\Gamma_-} d\hat{D} \frac{1}{\hat{D}} e^{-\frac{\hat{D}^2}{2e^2} + \frac{4\pi i\tilde{\xi}}{e^2}\hat{D}} \mathcal{Z}_k(\hat{\sigma}, \bar{\hat{\sigma}}, \hat{D}) \tag{5.32}$$

is more interesting. Since a pole of $\mathcal{Z}_k(\hat{\sigma}, \bar{\hat{\sigma}}, \hat{D})$ necessarily crosses the contour Γ_- to collide with the pole of the integrand at $\hat{D} = 0$, the integral along Γ_- is expected to be singular at some point within $\Delta_{\epsilon,k}^{-}$. An efficient way to deal with this singularity, as pointed out in [35, 37, 38], is to deform the contour $\Gamma_- = \Gamma_+ + C_0$, where C_0 is a small contour encircling the origin in the counter-clockwise direction. The $\hat{D}$ integral over Γ_+, as argued before, is smooth and bounded as a function of $\hat{\sigma}$ and $\bar{\hat{\sigma}}$ in $\Delta_{\epsilon,k}^{-}$ as e is taken to be very small. The contour integral around C_0 can be evaluated explicitly, due to (5.20). We thus arrive at

$$\lim_{\substack{e\to 0\\\epsilon\to 0}} \mathbf{Z}_k^{\epsilon,-} = -\lim_{\substack{e\to 0\\\epsilon\to 0}} \int_{\partial\Delta_{\epsilon,k}^{-}} d\hat{\sigma} \int_{C_0} d\hat{D} \frac{1}{\hat{D}} e^{-\frac{\hat{D}^2}{2e^2} + \frac{4\pi i\tilde{\xi}}{e^2}\hat{D}} \mathcal{Z}_k(\hat{\sigma}, \bar{\hat{\sigma}}, \hat{D})$$

$$= -2\pi i \int_{\partial\Delta_{\epsilon,k}^{-}} d\hat{\sigma}\, \mathcal{Z}_k^{\text{1-loop}}(\hat{\sigma}) \tag{5.33}$$

$$= 4\pi^2 \sum_{\hat{\sigma}_* \in H_-} \operatorname*{Res}_{\hat{\sigma}=\hat{\sigma}_*} \mathcal{Z}_k^{\text{1-loop}}(\hat{\sigma})\,.$$

Finally, let us examine the integral along the boundary at infinity:

$$\mathbf{Z}_k^{\infty} = \int_{\partial\widetilde{\mathfrak{m}}} d\hat{\sigma} \int_{\Gamma_-} d\hat{D} \frac{1}{\hat{D}} e^{-\frac{\hat{D}^2}{2e^2} + \frac{4\pi i\tilde{\xi}}{e^2}\hat{D}} \mathcal{Z}_k(\hat{\sigma}, \bar{\hat{\sigma}}, \hat{D})\,. \tag{5.34}$$

To evaluate this integral, one must understand how to control the behavior of the parameter $\tilde{\xi}$ as the coupling e is taken to infinity. We choose to keep $\tilde{\xi}$ constant. This is called the "Higgs scaling limit" in [38].[21] This is because we wish to compute correlators of the IR theories obtained by flowing from various Higgs phases of the GLSM. To make the

---

[21]Note that our $\tilde{\xi}$ can be identified with $e^2\zeta$ of [38], where ζ is the FI parameter of the one-dimensional "gauge" theories studied therein.

discussion more concrete, let us first restrict to values of $\widetilde{\xi}$ that lie in a chamber of a "geometric phase." We then see that the classical "Higgs phase" field configurations of the localization Lagrangian (5.4) engineers the IR geometry whose Kähler structure is given by $\widetilde{\xi}$. Hence in order for the Coulomb branch path integral to compute correlators which eventually are to be identified with those of the non-linear sigma model of an IR geometry, this value must be kept macroscopic as e is taken to be small. An equivalent argument holds for all phases of the GLSM.

We therefore arrive at

$$\mathbf{Z}_k^{\infty} = \int_{\partial\widetilde{\mathfrak{M}}} d\hat{\sigma} \int_{\Gamma'_-} d\hat{D}' \frac{1}{\hat{D}'} e^{-\frac{e^2\hat{D}'^2}{2} + 4\pi i\widetilde{\xi}\hat{D}'} \mathcal{Z}_k(\hat{\sigma}, \bar{\hat{\sigma}}, e^2\hat{D}') \,. \tag{5.35}$$

by the reparametrization $\hat{D} = e^2\hat{D}'$. The contour of the integrand of (5.35) is depicted in figure 6. Before going further, we must acknowledge an order of limits issue here. This integral depends on whether the boundary of $\partial\widetilde{\mathfrak{M}}$ is taken to infinity faster than e is taken to zero. We assume that R must grow much faster, as the domain of integration should in principle span the entire $\widetilde{\mathfrak{M}}$ regardless of the coupling. To be more precise, take the $|\hat{\sigma}| \to \infty$ and $e \to 0$ limit so that

$$R \equiv |\hat{\sigma}|^{e^2} \to \infty \,. \tag{5.36}$$

In other words, $\log|\hat{\sigma}|$ is taken to grow faster than $\frac{1}{e^2}$. The behavior of the determinant $Z_k^{\mathcal{I}}(\hat{\sigma}, \bar{\hat{\sigma}}, \hat{D})$ has been studied in detail in appendix C.2.1. There, we provide strong evidence that

$$\lim_{\substack{e\to 0 \\ R\to\infty}} \mathcal{Z}_k^{\mathcal{I}}(\hat{\sigma}, \bar{\hat{\sigma}}, e^2\hat{D}') = \lim_{\substack{e\to 0 \\ R\to\infty}} Z_k^{\mathcal{I}}(\hat{\sigma}) e^{2i(1+\epsilon_{\Omega'}\alpha_{\epsilon_{\Omega'}})(\log R)Q_{\mathcal{I}}\hat{D}'} \,. \tag{5.37}$$

Here, ϵ_{Ω}' is defined to be

$$\epsilon_{\Omega}' = \frac{\bar{\hat{\sigma}}}{|\hat{\sigma}|} \epsilon_{\Omega} \,, \tag{5.38}$$

while $\alpha_{\epsilon_{\Omega'}}$ is a function of ϵ_{Ω}' that is smooth and bounded in a small enough neighborhood of $\epsilon_{\Omega}' = 0$. This limit comes from estimating the ζ-function regularization of the determinants Z^{pos} defined in equation (5.18). We thus find that

$$\lim_{\substack{e\to 0 \\ R\to\infty}} e^{-\frac{e^2\hat{D}'^2}{2} + 4\pi i\widetilde{\xi}\hat{D}'} \mathcal{Z}_k(\hat{\sigma}, \bar{\hat{\sigma}}, e^2\hat{D}') = \lim_{\substack{e\to 0 \\ R\to\infty}} e^{4\pi i\left[\widetilde{\xi} + \frac{1}{2\pi}b_0(1+\epsilon_{\Omega'}\alpha_{\epsilon_{\Omega'}})\log R\right]\hat{D}'} \mathcal{Z}_k^{\text{1-loop}}(\hat{\sigma}) \,. \tag{5.39}$$

Recall that $b_0 = \sum_{\mathcal{I}} Q_{\mathcal{I}}$. We can absorb the real part of the factor $(1 + \epsilon_{\Omega}'\alpha_{\epsilon_{\Omega'}})$ in front of $\log R$ in the equation (5.39) into R. Then, defining

$$\xi_{\text{eff}}^{\text{UV}} = \widetilde{\xi} + \frac{1}{2\pi}b_0 \log R \,, \tag{5.40}$$

we arrive at the integral

$$\lim_{e\to 0} \mathbf{Z}_k^{\infty} = \lim_{R\to\infty} \int_{\partial\widetilde{\mathfrak{M}}} d\hat{\sigma} \int_{\Gamma'_-} d\hat{D}' \frac{1}{\hat{D}'} e^{4\pi i(\xi_{\text{eff}}^{\text{UV}} + \frac{i}{2\pi}b_0\mathcal{O}(|\epsilon_{\Omega}|)\log R)\hat{D}'} \mathcal{Z}_k^{(0)}(\hat{\sigma}, \bar{\hat{\sigma}}, 0) \,, \tag{5.41}$$
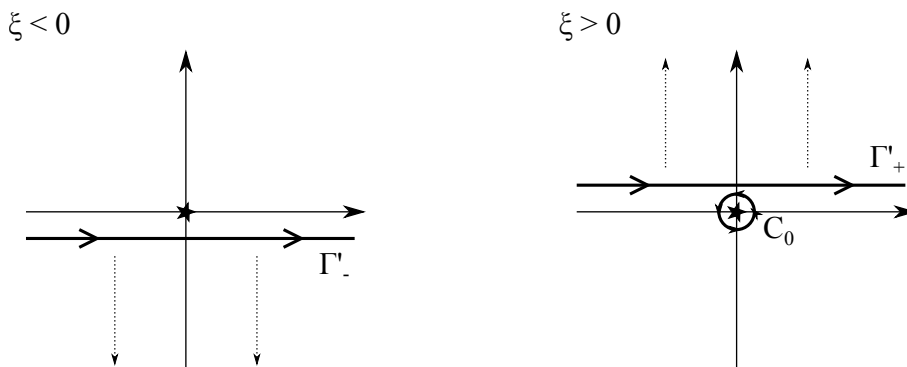
Figure 6. The $\hat{D}'$ integration contour in the e $\to 0$ limit. When $\xi < 0$, the contour Γ'_- can be deformed away in the lower half plane. When $\xi > 0$, the contour must be deformed away to the upper half plane, thus forcing the integral to pick up the pole at the origin.

where we have indicated that the exponent develops a real part parametrically smaller than $\xi_{\text{eff}}^{\text{UV}}$. In the presence of this real part, i.e., when $b_0 \neq 0$, the contour Γ'_- needs to be slightly bent downward in the $\hat{D}$-plane by an angle of order $\mathcal{O}(|\epsilon_\Omega|)$ to exhibit desirable asymptotic behavior. This does not alter the position of the contour with respect to any of the poles of the integrand. Now when $\xi_{\text{eff}}^{\text{UV}} < 0$, the contour can be deformed away in the lower half of the complex $\hat{D}$-plane. On the other hand, when $\xi_{\text{eff}}^{\text{UV}} > 0$, the contour must be deformed away in the upper half plane. In this process, the contour C_0 around the origin is picked up. In conclusion, we arrive at

$$\mathbf{Z}_k^\infty = 2\pi i \Theta(\xi_{\text{eff}}^{\text{UV}}) \int_{\partial \widetilde{\mathfrak{M}}} d\hat{\sigma} \mathcal{Z}_k^{(0)}(\hat{\sigma}, \bar{\hat{\sigma}}, 0) = 2\pi i \Theta(\xi_{\text{eff}}^{\text{UV}}) \int_{\partial \widetilde{\mathfrak{M}}} d\hat{\sigma} \mathcal{Z}_k^{\text{1-loop}}(\hat{\sigma}) \,, \tag{5.42}$$

where $\Theta(\xi)$ is defined to be

$$\Theta(\xi) = \begin{cases} 1 & \xi > 0 \,, \\ 0 & \xi < 0 \,. \end{cases} \tag{5.43}$$

Since $\mathcal{Z}_k(\hat{\sigma})$ is a holomorphic function on $\widetilde{\mathfrak{M}} \setminus \Delta_\epsilon$, it follows that

$$2\pi i \int_{\partial \widetilde{\mathfrak{M}}} d\hat{\sigma} \mathcal{Z}_k(\hat{\sigma}) = -4\pi^2 \sum_{\hat{\sigma}_* \in H_+ \cup H_-} \operatorname*{Res}_{\hat{\sigma} = \hat{\sigma}_*} \mathcal{Z}_k^{\text{1-loop}}(\hat{\sigma}) \,. \tag{5.44}$$

Putting everything together, we arrive at the result:

$$\mathbf{Z}_{S_\Omega^2} = \frac{2}{|W|} \sum_{k \in \mathbb{Z}} q^k \lim_{\substack{\text{e} \to 0 \\ \epsilon \to 0}} \left(\mathbf{Z}_k^{\epsilon,-} + \mathbf{Z}_k^{\epsilon,+} + \mathbf{Z}_k^\infty \right) \tag{5.45}$$

$$= \frac{-8\pi^2}{|W|} \sum_{k \in \mathbb{Z}} q^k \left(\Theta(\xi_{\text{eff}}^{\text{UV}}) \sum_{\hat{\sigma}_* \in H_+} \operatorname*{Res}_{\hat{\sigma} = \hat{\sigma}_*} \mathcal{Z}_k^{\text{1-loop}}(\hat{\sigma}) - \Theta(-\xi_{\text{eff}}^{\text{UV}}) \sum_{\hat{\sigma}_* \in H_-} \operatorname*{Res}_{\hat{\sigma} = \hat{\sigma}_*} \mathcal{Z}_k^{\text{1-loop}}(\hat{\sigma}) \right) \,.$$

In doing the integral (5.28), we could have chosen the $\hat{D}$-contour to be Γ_+:

$$\mathbf{Z}'_{S_\Omega^2} = \frac{2}{|W|} \sum_{k \in \mathbb{Z}} q^k \lim_{\substack{\text{e} \to 0 \\ \epsilon \to 0}} \int_{\widetilde{\mathfrak{M}} \setminus \Delta_{\epsilon,k}} d\hat{\sigma} d\bar{\hat{\sigma}} \partial_{\bar{\hat{\sigma}}} \int_{\Gamma_+} d\hat{D} \frac{1}{\hat{D}} e^{-\frac{\hat{D}^2}{2e^2} + \frac{4\pi i \tilde{\xi}}{e^2} \hat{D}} \mathcal{Z}_k(\hat{\sigma}, \bar{\hat{\sigma}}, \hat{D}) \,. \tag{5.46}$$

This would not have made a difference in the final result. Since $\Gamma_+ - \Gamma_- = -C_0$,

$$\int_{\Gamma_+ - \Gamma_-} d\hat{D} \frac{1}{\hat{D}} e^{-\frac{\hat{D}^2}{2e^2} + \frac{4\pi i\tilde{\xi}}{e^2}\hat{D}} \mathcal{Z}_k(\hat{\sigma}, \bar{\hat{\sigma}}, \hat{D}) = -\int_{C_0} d\hat{D} \frac{1}{\hat{D}} = -2\pi i \mathcal{Z}_k^{\text{1-loop}}(\sigma) \quad (5.47)$$

and thus

$$\mathbf{Z}'_{S^2_\Omega} - \mathbf{Z}_{S^2_\Omega} = -\frac{4\pi i}{|W|} \sum_{k \in \mathbb{Z}} q^k \lim_{\substack{e \to 0 \\ \epsilon \to 0}} \int_{\widetilde{\mathfrak{M}} \backslash \Delta_{\epsilon,k}} d\hat{\sigma} d\bar{\hat{\sigma}} \partial_{\bar{\hat{\sigma}}} \mathcal{Z}_k^{\text{1-loop}}(\sigma) = 0, \quad (5.48)$$

since $\mathcal{Z}_k^{\text{1-loop}}(\sigma)$ is smooth and holomorphic on $\widetilde{\mathfrak{M}} \backslash \Delta_{\epsilon,k}$.

Let us conclude this section by commenting on the geometry of the contour of integration for $\hat{D}$, to prepare ourselves for moving on to gauge theories with higher rank. In the rank-one case, the topology of the $\hat{D}$-plane and contours is simple enough to visualize, so that the consistency of the prescription for the contours $\Gamma_\pm$ is manifest. When the $\hat{D}$-space is multi-dimensional, it appears rather tricky to keep track of the topology of the contour. In order for us to apply the machinery of [37, 38], we need to describe the contours as hyperplanes. For the rest of the section, we demonstrate that this can be done, as we take $\boldsymbol{\epsilon}_\Omega$ to be

$$\epsilon \ll \boldsymbol{\epsilon}_\Omega \ll \mu_0 \leq 1, \quad (5.49)$$

where μ_0 is the minimum of all other mass scales present in the theory:

$$\mu_0 = \min(1, \mu_{\min}) \quad (5.50)$$

where $\mu_{\min}$ is the lightest twisted mass. Following the usual strategy, the contour Γ for the $\hat{D}$-integral is defined via hyperplanes as we take $\boldsymbol{\epsilon}_\Omega$ to be very small compared to μ_0. The path integral for macroscopic $\boldsymbol{\epsilon}_\Omega$ can be obtained by analytically continuing the result for small $\boldsymbol{\epsilon}_\Omega$.

Recall that the poles of $Z_k^{\mathcal{I}}(\hat{\sigma})$ lie at the "hyperplanes" (4.8):

$$\hat{\sigma} = \hat{\sigma}_{*,n}^{\mathcal{I}} \equiv \left[-m_{\mathcal{I}}^F - \boldsymbol{\epsilon}_\Omega \left(n + \frac{\mathbf{r}_{\mathcal{I}}}{2} \right) \right] / Q_{\mathcal{I}}, \quad n \in [0, -\mathbf{r}_{\mathcal{I}}]_{\text{int}}. \quad (5.51)$$

Assuming the separation of scales (5.49), all the poles of $Z^{\mathcal{I}}(\hat{\sigma}, \bar{\hat{\sigma}}, \hat{D})$ with respect to $\hat{D}_{\mathcal{I}}$ lie above the contour

$$\text{Im}\hat{D}_{\mathcal{I}} = -\mathbf{r}_{\mathcal{I}}^2 |\boldsymbol{\epsilon}_\Omega|^2 \quad (5.52)$$

in the $\hat{D}_{\mathcal{I}}$-plane where we have defined

$$\hat{D}_{\mathcal{I}} \equiv Q_{\mathcal{I}} \hat{D}. \quad (5.53)$$

Meanwhile, all poles of $Z^{\mathcal{I}}(\hat{\sigma}, \bar{\hat{\sigma}}, \hat{D})$ (with respect to $\hat{D}_{\mathcal{I}}$) lie above the contour

$$\text{Im}\hat{D}_{\mathcal{I}} = x^2 |\boldsymbol{\epsilon}_\Omega|^2 \quad (5.54)$$

in the $\hat{D}_{\mathcal{I}}$-plane when

$$|Q_{\mathcal{I}}\hat{\sigma} - Q_{\mathcal{I}}\hat{\sigma}_{*,n}^{\mathcal{I}}| > (x + \mathbf{r}_{\mathcal{I}})|\boldsymbol{\epsilon}_\Omega| \quad (5.55)$$

for all poles $\hat{\sigma}_{*,n}^{\mathcal{I}}$ of $Z_k^{\mathcal{I}}(\hat{\sigma})$. The poles of $Z_k^{\mathcal{I}}(\hat{\sigma})$ all lie close to each other at a distance of $\mathcal{O}(\boldsymbol{\epsilon}_\Omega)$.
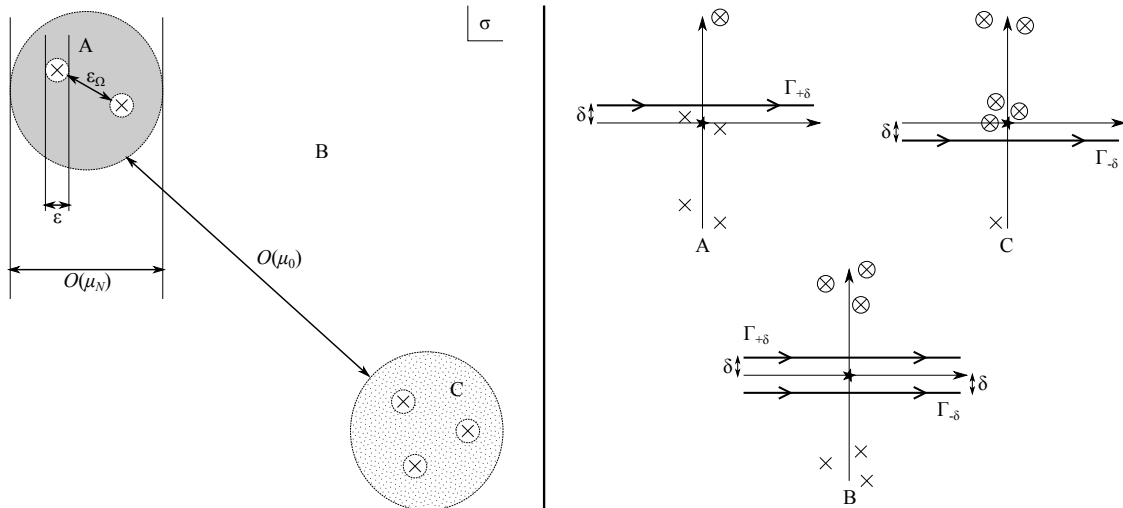
Figure 7. Distribution of poles of $\mathcal{Z}_k(\hat{\sigma}, \bar{\hat{\sigma}}, \hat{D})$ in the $\hat{D}$ plane as $\hat{\sigma}$ is varied. A / C is an $\mathcal{O}(\mu_N)$-neighborhood of poles of $Z_k^{\mathcal{I}}(\hat{\sigma})$ with $Q_{\mathcal{I}} > 0$ / $Q_{\mathcal{I}} < 0$, respectively. The poles of $Z_k^{\mathcal{I}}(\hat{\sigma})$ themselves, within A and C are separated by a distance of order ϵ_Ω. In B, the positive poles lie above $\Gamma_{+\delta}$ and the negative poles lie below $\Gamma_{-\delta}$, where δ is of order $\mathcal{O}(|\epsilon_\Omega|)$ — there are no poles of $\mathcal{Z}_k(\hat{\sigma}, \bar{\hat{\sigma}}, \hat{D})$ between the two contours, as they are all away at a distance $\mathcal{O}(\mu_N^2)$ from the real axis. In A, while some negative poles cross the real $\hat{D}$-axis, $\Gamma_{+\delta}$ still can be used to divide the positive and negative poles. This is because the negative poles that cross $\hat{D} = 0$ still lie within a range $\mathcal{O}(\epsilon_\Omega{}^2)$ of the real line, while the positive poles are far away from the real line at distances of $\mathcal{O}(\mu_N^2)$. In C, $\Gamma_{-\delta}$ divides the positive and negative poles.

Let us take a small connected open set $N_{\mathcal{I}}$ that contains the domain

$$\{\,\hat{\sigma} \,:\, |Q_{\mathcal{I}}\hat{\sigma} - Q_{\mathcal{I}}\hat{\sigma}_{*,n}^{\mathcal{I}}| \leq \mu_N^2\,\}\,, \tag{5.56}$$

for

$$\epsilon_\Omega \ll \mu_N^2 \ll \mu_N \ll \mu_0 \leq 1\,. \tag{5.57}$$

$N_{\mathcal{I}}$ is of size $\mathcal{O}(\mu_N) \ll \mu_0$ in the $\hat{D}$-plane. Outside of $\bigcup_{\mathcal{I}} N_{\mathcal{I}}$, the positive poles of $Z_k(\hat{\sigma}, \bar{\hat{\sigma}}, \hat{D})$ with respect to $\hat{D}$ lie above

$$\Gamma_{+\delta} = \{\,\hat{D} \,:\, \text{Im}\,\hat{D} = \delta\,\} \tag{5.58}$$

and negative poles lie below

$$\Gamma_{-\delta} = \{\,\hat{D} \,:\, \text{Im}\,\hat{D} = -\delta\,\} \tag{5.59}$$

for any δ of $\mathcal{O}(|\epsilon_\Omega|)$. Meanwhile, inside $N_{\mathcal{I}}$ with $Q_{\mathcal{I}} > 0$, positive poles may swoop down below the real $\hat{D}$-axis, but do not go below $\Gamma_{-\delta}$. Due to the separation of scales, all negative poles of $Z_k(\hat{\sigma}, \bar{\hat{\sigma}}, \hat{D})$ stay far below $\Gamma_{-\delta}$ within such $N_{\mathcal{I}}$. Likewise, inside $N_{\mathcal{I}}$ with $Q_{\mathcal{I}} < 0$, negative poles may go above the real axis of $\hat{D}$, but do not go over $\Gamma_{+\delta}$. All positive poles of $Z_k(\hat{\sigma}, \bar{\hat{\sigma}}, \hat{D})$ are far above $\Gamma_{+\delta}$ within such $N_{\mathcal{I}}$. The situation is depicted in figure 7.

The upshot is for any point in $\widetilde{\mathfrak{M}} \setminus \Delta_\epsilon$, there exists a real line of the complex $\hat{D}$-plane that lies below all the negative poles, and that lies above all the positive poles. One can use

these hyperplanes to represent the topological prescription of the contour. Let us denote

$$N_+ = \bigcup_{\mathcal{I}, Q_\mathcal{I} > 0} N_\mathcal{I}, \quad N_- = \bigcup_{\mathcal{I}, Q_\mathcal{I} < 0} N_\mathcal{I}, \tag{5.60}$$

which consist of regions of size $\mathcal{O}(\mu_N)$. $\Gamma_\pm$, which we have defined topologically can be redefined in the following way:

- Γ_+ is given by $\Gamma_{+\delta}$ in $\widetilde{\mathfrak{M}} \setminus (\Delta_\epsilon \cup N_+)$, and by $(\Gamma_{-\delta} - C_0)$ in $N_+ \setminus \Delta_\epsilon$.

- Γ_- is given by $\Gamma_{-\delta}$ in $\widetilde{\mathfrak{M}} \setminus (\Delta_\epsilon \cup N_-)$, and by $(\Gamma_{+\delta} + C_0)$ in $N_- \setminus \Delta_\epsilon$.

An important point to emphasize is that this is true as long as δ is of order $\mathcal{O}(\epsilon_\Omega)$. This provides a nice handle on the $\hat{D}$-contours that proves useful as we move on to computing the path integral in the general case.

5.2 The general case

Let us now prove the formula (4.1) for gauge theories with general gauge groups. The result follows from the analysis of [37, 38] straightforwardly — in this section, we explain why that analysis can be extended to our case. To be more precise, we show that:

(1) The partition function can be written in the form

$$\mathbf{Z}_{S^2_\Omega} = \frac{1}{|W|} \sum_k q^k \lim_{\substack{\epsilon \to 0 \\ \mathrm{e} \to 0}} \int_{\Gamma \ltimes \widetilde{\mathfrak{M}} \setminus \Delta_\epsilon} \mu \tag{5.61}$$

with

$$\mu = \frac{1}{r!} \cdot e^{-\frac{\hat{D}^2}{2\mathrm{e}^2} + \frac{4\pi i \tilde{\xi}}{\mathrm{e}^2} \hat{D}} \cdot \mathcal{Z}_k(\hat{\sigma}, \bar{\hat{\sigma}}, \hat{D}) d^r \hat{\sigma} \wedge (\nu(d\hat{D}))^{\wedge r} \tag{5.62}$$

where ν is defined such that

$$\nu(V) = h^{ab} d\bar{\hat{\sigma}}_a \wedge V_b. \tag{5.63}$$

for any form V valued in $\mathfrak{h}_\mathbb{C}$. h^{ab} is given by equation (5.84) and satisfies the properties (5.68). $\mathcal{Z}_k(\hat{\sigma}, \bar{\hat{\sigma}}, \hat{D})$ satisfies

$$\mathcal{Z}_k(\hat{\sigma}, \bar{\hat{\sigma}}, \hat{D} = 0) = \mathcal{Z}_k^{\text{1-loop}}(\hat{\sigma}). \tag{5.64}$$

(2) The $\hat{D}$-contour of integration is equivalent to that of [37, 38].

(3) The asymptotics of μ are such that when the covector η [37, 38] that defines the $\hat{D}$ contour is aligned with

$$\xi_{\text{eff}}^{\text{UV}} = \tilde{\xi} + \frac{1}{2\pi} b_0 \lim_{R \to \infty} \log R \tag{5.65}$$

as defined in section 4.1, the contribution from the cells adjacent to the boundary of $\widetilde{\mathfrak{M}}$ at infinity vanishes.[22]

These conditions are enough to arrive at (4.1).

---

[22]As is evident from various examples presented further into the paper, the parameter $\tilde{\xi}$, when restricted to the dual of the center of the lie algebra $i\mathfrak{c}^* \subset i\mathfrak{h}^*$ may not be generic enough. In this case, $\tilde{\xi}$ is to be deformed within $i\mathfrak{h}^*$ slightly to a generic value, and then taken to its initial value by analytic continuation.

In this section, we choose to follow the notation of [37, 38], without much alteration. Since our result follows rather straightforwardly from the methods of [37, 38], we do not rehash all the steps taken in those papers with the level of rigor of their presentation. Instead, we simply review their notation and results relevant in the present setting and explain why they can be re-run for our computation.

Condition (1) follows from supersymmetry. Repeating previous arguments, the partition function is obtained by the integral[23]

$$\mathbf{Z}_{S^2_{\Omega}} = \frac{1}{|W|} \sum_k q^k \lim_{\substack{\epsilon \to 0 \\ e \to 0}} \int_{\Gamma \ltimes \widetilde{\mathfrak{M}} \setminus \Delta_\epsilon} \prod_a (d\hat{\sigma}_a d\bar{\hat{\sigma}}_a d\hat{D}_a d\lambda_a d\widetilde{\lambda}_a) e^{-\frac{\hat{D}^2}{2e^2} + \frac{4\pi i \widetilde{\xi}}{e^2}(\hat{D})} \mathcal{Z}_k(\hat{\sigma}, \bar{\hat{\sigma}}, \lambda, \widetilde{\lambda}, \hat{D}) \,. \tag{5.66}$$

Here, $\hat{D}^2$ is understood to be the inner-product of an element of $\mathfrak{h}_{\mathbb{C}}$ defined by the Lie algebra, while $\widetilde{\xi}(\hat{D})$ is the pairing between elements of $\mathfrak{h}_{\mathbb{C}}^*$ and $\mathfrak{h}_{\mathbb{C}}$. Note that $\widetilde{\xi}$ in this term is not to be taken as the n-dimensional vector in the free subalgebra of $\mathfrak{g}$, but rather as an element of $\mathfrak{h}_{\mathbb{C}}^*$ with r components. Recall that $\mathcal{Z}_k(\hat{\sigma}, \bar{\hat{\sigma}}, \lambda, \widetilde{\lambda}, \hat{D})$, which we denote $\mathcal{Z}_k$ for sake of brevity, satisfies the supersymmetry equations

$$\left(-2\widetilde{\lambda}_a \frac{\partial}{\partial \bar{\hat{\sigma}}_a} - \hat{D}_a \frac{\partial}{\partial \lambda_a} \right) \mathcal{Z}_k = \left(-2\lambda_a \frac{\partial}{\partial \bar{\hat{\sigma}}_a} + \hat{D}_a \frac{\partial}{\partial \widetilde{\lambda}_a} \right) \mathcal{Z}_k = 0 \,. \tag{5.67}$$

Let us assume that there exists a symmetric tensor h^{ab} satisfying

$$\partial_{\bar{\hat{\sigma}}_a} \mathcal{Z}_k(\hat{\sigma}, \bar{\hat{\sigma}}, \hat{D}) = \frac{1}{2} \hat{D}_b h^{ba} \mathcal{Z}_k(\hat{\sigma}, \bar{\hat{\sigma}}, \hat{D}), \quad \partial_{\bar{\hat{\sigma}}_c} h^{ab} = \partial_{\bar{\hat{\sigma}}_a} h^{cb} \,. \tag{5.68}$$

Then we find that

$$\mathcal{Z}_k(\hat{\sigma}, \bar{\hat{\sigma}}, \hat{D}) \exp(h^{bc} \widetilde{\lambda}_b \lambda_c) \tag{5.69}$$

is a solution to (5.67). This implies that

$$\mathcal{Z}_k(\hat{\sigma}, \bar{\hat{\sigma}}, \lambda, \widetilde{\lambda}, \hat{D}) = \mathcal{Z}_k(\hat{\sigma}, \bar{\hat{\sigma}}, \hat{D}) \exp(h^{bc} \widetilde{\lambda}_b \lambda_c) + \mathcal{C}(\hat{\sigma}, \bar{\hat{\sigma}}, \lambda, \widetilde{\lambda}, \hat{D}) \tag{5.70}$$

where $\mathcal{C}$ is a solution of (5.67) whose bottom component is zero:

$$\mathcal{C}_0 \equiv \mathcal{C}|_{\lambda = \widetilde{\lambda} = 0} = 0 \,. \tag{5.71}$$

Let us now show that the top component $\mathcal{C}|_{\widetilde{\lambda}_1 \lambda_1 \cdots \widetilde{\lambda}_r \lambda_r}$ of $\mathcal{C}$ vanishes. The $\prod_a (\widetilde{\lambda}_a \lambda_a)$ component of $\mathcal{C}$ can be written as

$$\left(\prod_a \hat{D}_a \right) \mathcal{C}|_{\widetilde{\lambda}_1 \lambda_1 \cdots \widetilde{\lambda}_r \lambda_r} = \frac{1}{r!} \left[\left(\prod_b \hat{D}_a \frac{\partial^2}{\partial \lambda_b \partial \widetilde{\lambda}_a} \right) \mathcal{C} \right]_{\lambda = \widetilde{\lambda} = 0} \,. \tag{5.72}$$

Meanwhile, the supersymmetry relation implies that

$$\mathcal{D}_b \mathcal{C} = 2\mathcal{A}_b \mathcal{C} \,, \tag{5.73}$$

---

[23]Note that the definition of $\mathcal{Z}_k$ in this section differs from that of section 4.3 by an exponential factor only dependent on $\hat{D}$. This does not affect the supersymmetry relations or properties of h^{bc}, as $\hat{D}_a$ are invariant under supersymmetry transformations, as can be seen from equation (5.67).

where we have defined the operators

$$\mathcal{D}_b \equiv \hat{D}_a \frac{\partial^2}{\partial \lambda_b \partial \widetilde{\lambda}_a}, \quad \mathcal{A}_b \equiv \frac{\partial}{\partial \bar{\hat{\sigma}}_b} - \lambda_a \frac{\partial^2}{\partial \bar{\hat{\sigma}}_a \partial \lambda_b}. \tag{5.74}$$

The commutation relation between these operators are given by

$$[\mathcal{D}_a, \mathcal{D}_b] = [\mathcal{A}_a, \mathcal{A}_b] = 0, \qquad [\mathcal{D}_a, \mathcal{A}_b] = -2 \frac{\partial}{\partial \bar{\hat{\sigma}}_a} \mathcal{D}_b. \tag{5.75}$$

We therefore see that

$$\frac{1}{r!} \left(\prod_{b=1}^{r} \mathcal{D}_b \right) \mathcal{C} = \frac{2}{r!} \left(\prod_{b=1}^{r-1} \mathcal{D}_b \right) \mathcal{A}_r \mathcal{C} = \cdots \tag{5.76}$$

can be ultimately written as a linear combination of terms of the form

$$\frac{\partial}{\partial \bar{\hat{\sigma}}_{a_1}} \cdots \frac{\partial}{\partial \bar{\hat{\sigma}}_{a_p}} \mathcal{A}_{b_1} \cdots \mathcal{A}_{b_{r-p}} \mathcal{C}. \tag{5.77}$$

The lowest components of these terms vanish, since they must be multiples of derivatives of $\mathcal{C}_0$, which is zero. We therefore arrive at

$$\mathcal{C}|_{\widetilde{\lambda}_1 \lambda_1 \cdots \widetilde{\lambda}_r \lambda_r} = 0, \qquad \text{when} \quad \mathcal{C}|_{\lambda = \widetilde{\lambda} = 0} = 0. \tag{5.78}$$

Hence we find that the highest component of $\mathcal{Z}_k(\hat{\sigma}, \bar{\hat{\sigma}}, \lambda, \widetilde{\lambda}, \hat{D})$ is given by

$$\mathcal{Z}_k|_{\widetilde{\lambda}_1 \lambda_1 \cdots \widetilde{\lambda}_r \lambda_r} = \mathcal{Z}_k(\hat{\sigma}, \bar{\hat{\sigma}}, \hat{D}) \exp(h^{bc} \widetilde{\lambda}_b \lambda_c)|_{\widetilde{\lambda}_1 \lambda_1 \cdots \widetilde{\lambda}_r \lambda_r} = \det_{bc}(h^{bc}) \mathcal{Z}_k(\hat{\sigma}, \bar{\hat{\sigma}}, \hat{D}). \tag{5.79}$$

It follows that

$$\begin{aligned}
\mathbf{Z}_{S_\Omega^2} &= \frac{1}{|W|} \sum_k q^k \lim_{\substack{\epsilon \to 0 \\ \mathrm{e} \to 0}} \int_{\Gamma \ltimes \widetilde{\mathfrak{M}} \backslash \Delta_\epsilon} \prod_a (d\hat{\sigma}_a d\bar{\hat{\sigma}}_a d\hat{D}_a) e^{-\frac{\hat{D}^2}{2\mathrm{e}^2} + \frac{4\pi i \widetilde{\xi}}{\mathrm{e}^2}(\hat{D})} \det_{bc}(h^{bc}) \, \mathcal{Z}_k(\hat{\sigma}, \bar{\hat{\sigma}}, \hat{D}) \\
&= \frac{1}{|W|} \sum_k q^k \lim_{\substack{\epsilon \to 0 \\ \mathrm{e} \to 0}} \int_{\Gamma \ltimes \widetilde{\mathfrak{M}} \backslash \Delta_\epsilon} \mu.
\end{aligned} \tag{5.80}$$

The function $\mathcal{Z}_k(\hat{\sigma}, \bar{\hat{\sigma}}, \hat{D})$ is obtained by multiplying all the one-loop determinants of charged field components in the theory labeled by $\mathcal{I}$ when the background zero modes $\hat{\sigma}_a, \bar{\hat{\sigma}}_a$ and $\hat{D}_a$ are turned on:

$$\mathcal{Z}_k(\hat{\sigma}, \bar{\hat{\sigma}}, \hat{D}) = \prod_{\mathcal{I}} Z_k^{\mathcal{I}}(\hat{\sigma}, \bar{\hat{\sigma}}, \hat{D}). \tag{5.81}$$

Recall that the determinants of a component of a charged vector field is equivalent to that of a charged chiral field with R-charge 2. The one-loop determinant of a charged field component $\mathcal{I}$, whose computation is presented in appendix C, is given by

$$Z_k^{\mathcal{I}}(\hat{\sigma}, \bar{\hat{\sigma}}, \hat{D}) = Z_{r_{\mathcal{I}} - Q_{\mathcal{I}}(k)}^{(0)}(\Sigma, \bar{\Sigma}, D) \cdot Z_{r_{\mathcal{I}} - Q_{\mathcal{I}}(k)}^{\mathrm{pos}}(\Sigma, \bar{\Sigma}, D)|_{\Sigma = Q_{\mathcal{I}}(\hat{\sigma}) + m_{\mathcal{I}}^F, \ D = Q_{\mathcal{I}}(\hat{D})}, \tag{5.82}$$

where $Z_{\mathbf{r}}^{(0)}$ and $Z_{\mathbf{r}}^{\mathrm{pos}}$ have been defined in equations (5.17) and (5.18), respectively. It follows that

$$\mathcal{Z}_k(\hat{\sigma}, \bar{\hat{\sigma}}, \hat{D} = 0) = \prod_{\mathcal{I}} Z_k^{\mathcal{I}}(\hat{\sigma}) = \mathcal{Z}_k^{\text{1-loop}}(\hat{\sigma}), \tag{5.83}$$

as claimed. We find that the symmetric tensor h^{ab} given by

$$h^{ab} = 2i \sum_{\mathcal{I}} Q_a^{\mathcal{I}} Q_b^{\mathcal{I}} F_{r_{\mathcal{I}} - Q_{\mathcal{I}}(k)}(\Sigma, \bar{\Sigma}, D)\big|_{\Sigma = Q_{\mathcal{I}}(\hat{\sigma}) + m_{\mathcal{I}}^F, D = Q_{\mathcal{I}}(\hat{D})}, \tag{5.84}$$

satisfies the conditions (5.68). Here, $F_{\mathbf{r}}(\Sigma, \bar{\Sigma}, D)$ is defined to be

$$F_{\mathbf{r}}(\Sigma, \bar{\Sigma}, D) \equiv \Theta(\mathbf{r} < 1) \sum_{m=-|\mathbf{r}|/2}^{|\mathbf{r}|/2} \frac{1}{\bar{\Sigma}(iD + \bar{\Sigma}(\Sigma + \epsilon_\Omega m))}$$
$$+ \sum_{\substack{|m| < j \\ j > j_0(\mathbf{r})}} \frac{1}{\Delta_{j,m,\mathbf{r}}(\Sigma, \bar{\Sigma})\left(iD + \Delta_{j,m,\mathbf{r}}(\Sigma, \bar{\Sigma})\right)}, \tag{5.85}$$

with

$$\Delta_{j,m,\mathbf{r}}(\Sigma, \bar{\Sigma}) = \bar{\Sigma}(\Sigma + \epsilon_\Omega m) + j(j+1) - \frac{\mathbf{r}}{2}\left(\frac{\mathbf{r}}{2} - 1\right). \tag{5.86}$$

In particular, it can be explicitly verified that

$$\partial_{\bar{\hat{\sigma}}_c} h^{ab} = \partial_{\bar{\hat{\sigma}}_a} h^{cb} = 2i \sum_{\mathcal{I}} Q_a^{\mathcal{I}} Q_b^{\mathcal{I}} Q_c^{\mathcal{I}} \partial_{\bar{\Sigma}} F_{r_{\mathcal{I}} - Q_{\mathcal{I}}(k)}(\Sigma, \bar{\Sigma}, D)\big|_{\Sigma = Q_{\mathcal{I}}(\hat{\sigma}) + m_{\mathcal{I}}^F, D = Q_{\mathcal{I}}(\hat{D})}. \tag{5.87}$$

Note that the poles of h^{ab} with respect to $\hat{D}$ are a subset of the poles of $\mathcal{Z}_k(\hat{\sigma}, \bar{\hat{\sigma}}, \hat{D})$. Now defining

$$\mu_{Q_1 \cdots Q_s} \equiv \frac{(-2)^s}{(r-s)!} e^{-\frac{\hat{D}^2}{2e^2} + \frac{4\pi i \tilde{\xi}}{e^2} \hat{D}} \cdot \mathcal{Z}_k(\hat{\sigma}, \bar{\hat{\sigma}}, \hat{D}) d^r \hat{\sigma} \wedge (\nu(d\hat{D}))^{\wedge(r-s)} \wedge \frac{dQ_1(D)}{Q_1(D)} \wedge \cdots \wedge \frac{dQ_s(D)}{Q_s(D)}, \tag{5.88}$$

we find that

$$d\mu_{Q_0 \cdots Q_s} = \sum_{l=0}^{s} (-1)^{s-l} \mu_{Q_0 \cdots \widehat{Q}_l \cdots Q_s}, \tag{5.89}$$

where $\widehat{}$ implies omission. Note that for generic values of $\hat{\sigma}$, the only singular loci of $\mu_{Q_1 \cdots Q_s}$ with respect to $\hat{D}$ when $\hat{D}$ is real are given by the hyperplanes

$$Q_l(\hat{D}) = 0. \tag{5.90}$$

The inclusion of operators in the path integral does not alter these relations. Recall that the operator insertions $\mathcal{O}(\sigma)$ at the north/south pole of the sphere corresponds to inserting a polynomial $\mathcal{O}(\hat{\sigma} \pm \frac{\epsilon_\Omega k}{2})$ of $\hat{\sigma}_a$ in the integral. Since this polynomial only depends on $\hat{\sigma}_a$, this does not affect any of the relations the integration measure μ satisfies.

Now taking an appropriate cell-decomposition of the integration domain $\widetilde{\mathfrak{M}} \setminus \Delta_\epsilon$, we find that the integral (5.80) can be written as [37, 38]:

$$\int_{\Gamma \ltimes \widetilde{\mathfrak{M}} \setminus \Delta_\epsilon} \mu = -\sum_{p=1}^{r} \sum_{(\mathcal{I}_1, n_1) < \cdots < (\mathcal{I}_p, n_p)} \int_{\Gamma \times S_{(\mathcal{I}_1, n_1) \cdots (\mathcal{I}_p, n_p)}} \mu_{Q_{\mathcal{I}_1} \cdots Q_{\mathcal{I}_p}}, \tag{5.91}$$

due to (5.89). Some notation needs to be explained. Denoting the ϵ-neighborhood of a hyperplane H as $\Delta_\epsilon(H)$, we define

$$S_{(\mathcal{I},n)} \equiv \partial\Delta_\epsilon \cap \partial\Delta_\epsilon(H_\mathcal{I}^n)\,. \tag{5.92}$$

We also define the "contour at infinity"

$$S_\infty \equiv -\overline{(\partial\widetilde{\mathfrak{M}}) \setminus \Delta_\epsilon} \tag{5.93}$$

where $\partial\widetilde{\mathfrak{M}}$ is understood as the infinite radius limit of a $(2r-1)$-dimensional sphere enclosing a $2r$-dimensional ball inside $\widetilde{\mathfrak{M}}$. Let us denote the set of indices $(\mathcal{I},n)$ by $\mathscr{I}_S$, and $\mathscr{I} = \mathscr{I}_S \cup \{\infty\}$. We order the indices so that $(\mathcal{I},n) < \infty$ for all $(\mathcal{I},n)$ and

$$(\mathcal{I},n) < (\mathcal{I}',n') \qquad \text{if} \quad \mathcal{I} < \mathcal{I}' \quad \text{or} \quad \mathcal{I} = \mathcal{I}' \text{ and } n < n'\,. \tag{5.94}$$

Then $S_{(\mathcal{I}_1,n_1)\cdots(\mathcal{I}_p,n_p)}$ is defined as

$$S_{(\mathcal{I}_1,n_1)\cdots(\mathcal{I}_p,n_p)} = \bigcap_{s=1}^{p} S_{(\mathcal{I}_s,n_s)}\,. \tag{5.95}$$

Hence in order to compute the integral, one must define the $\hat{D}$-contour Γ for $\mu_{Q_{\mathcal{I}_1}\cdots Q_{\mathcal{I}_p}}$ when $\hat{\sigma}$ take values on $S_{(\mathcal{I}_1,n_1)\cdots(\mathcal{I}_p,n_p)}$. The vector Q_∞, for now, is taken to be arbitrary.

Now let us show that condition (2) holds true. In particular, we construct the $\hat{D}$ contour Γ fibering over the domain of integration for $\hat{\sigma}$ and $\bar{\hat{\sigma}}$, i.e., $\widetilde{\mathfrak{M}} \setminus \Delta_\epsilon$, and find that it is equivalent to the $\hat{D}$-contour used in [37, 38]. What we show is that the manipulations shifting the $\hat{D}$-contours carried out in those references can be carried out equivalently in our case as well. Before doing so, let us extend upon the discussion at the end of the previous section. Due to the rather erratic behavior of poles of the integrand with respect to $\hat{D}$, it is rather difficult to describe the geometry of the contour Γ for macroscopic ϵ_Ω. Upon assuming the separation of scales (5.49), we gain enough control over the behavior of poles to describe the contours using hyperplanes, as demonstrated at the end of section 5.1. Following the process presented there, we can show for all charged field components $\mathcal{I}$ that there exists a tube

$$\mathcal{N}_\mathcal{I} = N_\mathcal{I} \times \mathrm{Ker}Q_\mathcal{I}\,, \tag{5.96}$$

such that

- $N_\mathcal{I}$ is a disc of radius $\mathcal{O}(\mu_N)$ encircling all the hyperplanes $H_n^\mathcal{I}$, where

$$\epsilon_\Omega \ll \mu_N^2 \ll \mu_N \ll \mu_0 \tag{5.97}$$

- When $\hat{\sigma} \notin \mathcal{N}_\mathcal{I}$, all poles of $Z_k^\mathcal{I}(\hat{\sigma},\bar{\hat{\sigma}},\hat{D})$ with respect to $Q_\mathcal{I}(\hat{D})$ lie above the contour

$$\Gamma_{Q_\mathcal{I},\delta} \equiv \{\, Q_\mathcal{I}(\hat{D}) \,:\, \mathrm{Im}\, Q_\mathcal{I}(\hat{D}) = \delta \,\} \tag{5.98}$$

on the $Q_\mathcal{I}(\hat{D})$-plane if δ is a positive number of $\mathcal{O}(|\epsilon_\Omega|)$.

- Even when $\hat{\sigma} \in \mathcal{N}_{\mathcal{I}}$, all poles of $Z_k^{\mathcal{I}}(\hat{\sigma}, \bar{\hat{\sigma}}, \hat{D})$ with respect to $Q_{\mathcal{I}}(\hat{D})$ lie above the contour

$$\Gamma_{Q_{\mathcal{I}}, -\delta} = \{ Q_{\mathcal{I}}(\hat{D}) \, : \, \operatorname{Im} Q_{\mathcal{I}}(\hat{D}) = -\delta \} \tag{5.99}$$

on the $Q_{\mathcal{I}}(\hat{D})$-plane if δ is a positive number of $\mathcal{O}(|\boldsymbol{\epsilon}_{\Omega}|)$.

By assumption of projectivity, we can make $\boldsymbol{\epsilon}_{\Omega}$ and, accordingly, μ_N sufficiently small so that for any set of indices

$$I = \{ \mathcal{I}_1, \cdots, \mathcal{I}_p \}, \tag{5.100}$$

the intersection

$$\bigcap_{\mathcal{I} \in I} \mathcal{N}_{\mathcal{I}} = \emptyset \tag{5.101}$$

when $Q_{\mathcal{I}_1}, \cdots, Q_{\mathcal{I}_p}$ do not lie within a half-plane of $i\mathfrak{h}^*$. Note that

$$S_{(\mathcal{I}, n)} \subset \mathcal{N}_{\mathcal{I}}. \tag{5.102}$$

Let us denote

$$\mathcal{N}_{\text{tot}} = \bigcup_{\mathcal{I}} \mathcal{N}_{\mathcal{I}}. \tag{5.103}$$

We see that for values of $\hat{\sigma} \in \widetilde{\mathfrak{M}} \setminus \mathcal{N}_{\text{tot}}$ the contour

$$\Gamma = \{ \hat{D} \, : \, \operatorname{Im} \hat{D} = \delta \} \tag{5.104}$$

for an r-dimensional vector δ of magnitude of $\mathcal{O}(|\boldsymbol{\epsilon}_{\Omega}|)$ divides all the poles of the theory correctly, and thus defines a valid contour of integration for the integration density $\mu_{Q_{\mathcal{I}_1} \cdots Q_{\mathcal{I}_p}}$ for any $\mathcal{I}_1, \cdots, \mathcal{I}_p$. More precisely, the poles of $\mathcal{Z}_k^{\mathcal{I}}(\hat{\sigma}, \bar{\hat{\sigma}}, \hat{D})$ lie above the projection of Γ to the $Q_{\mathcal{I}}(\hat{D})$-plane for all $\mathcal{I}$. The construction of $\mathcal{N}_{\mathcal{I}}$ along with projectivity enables us to make a stronger statement. Let $\hat{\sigma}$ be a point in $\widetilde{\mathfrak{M}} \setminus \Delta_{\epsilon}$ and let

$$I(\hat{\sigma}) \equiv \{ \mathcal{I} \, : \, \hat{\sigma} \in \mathcal{N}_{\mathcal{I}} \}. \tag{5.105}$$

Then, Γ of equation (5.104) is a valid contour of integration for $\hat{D}$ at $\hat{\sigma}$ — i.e., divides up the poles correctly — if δ is a vector of magnitude $\mathcal{O}(|\boldsymbol{\epsilon}_{\Omega}|)$ and

$$Q_{\mathcal{I}}(\delta) < 0, \qquad \text{for all} \quad \mathcal{I} \in I(\hat{\sigma}). \tag{5.106}$$

At this point we can define the $\hat{D}$-integral of any $\mu_{Q_{\mathcal{I}_1} \cdots Q_{\mathcal{I}_p}}$ by specifying a contour Γ with respect to δ on $\widetilde{\mathfrak{M}} \setminus \mathcal{N}_{\text{tot}}$, computing the $\hat{D}$-integral there, and analytically continuing to regions within $\mathcal{N}_{\mathcal{I}}$. This provides an existence proof for the appropriate "deformation" of Γ into all points in $\widetilde{\mathfrak{M}} \setminus \Delta_{\epsilon}$. In order to evaluate (5.91), however, we need to provide more details about the $\hat{D}$-integration contours on $S_{(\mathcal{I}_1, n_1) \cdots (\mathcal{I}_p, n_p)}$, which lie inside $\bigcap_{s=1}^{p} \mathcal{N}_{\mathcal{I}_s}$.

We now have the necessary tools for consistently assigning contours Γ for the integration (5.91). The main difference of our situation compared to [37, 38] is that in order for the contour of integration to be defined as a linear combination of products of hyperplanes and tori, the contour Γ must be defined via the shifted $\hat{D}$-contours, even before considering

– 54 –

the integral (5.91), for points $\hat{\sigma}$ that lie inside any $\mathcal{N}_{\mathcal{I}}$. As we show shortly, the "shifting" is equivalent to that introduced in those works, as long as the shifts δ are taken to be of size $\mathcal{O}(|\epsilon_\Omega|)$. Note that $\mu_{Q_{\mathcal{I}_1}\cdots Q_{\mathcal{I}_p}}$ vanishes unless the charges $Q_{\mathcal{I}_1}, \cdots, Q_{\mathcal{I}_p}$ are linearly independent. Also, in evaluating equation (5.91) we only need to specify the integration contour Γ for the integral of $\mu_{Q_{\mathcal{I}_1}\cdots Q_{\mathcal{I}_p}}$ within $\bigcap_{s=1}^{p} \mathcal{N}_{\mathcal{I}_s}$.

Let us construct a $\hat{D}$-contour Γ for some covector $\eta \in i\mathfrak{h}^*$. Here η is a book-keeping device that specifies the topology of the integration contour. In the previous section, $i\mathfrak{h}^*$ was one-dimensional, and $\eta > 0$ / $\eta < 0$ for the choice of contour Γ_+ / Γ_- there. We assume that η is generic so that it cannot be written as a sum of less than r vectors $Q_{\mathcal{I}}$. Given such a η, and a set of indices $\{\mathcal{I}_1, \cdots, \mathcal{I}_p, \mathcal{J}_1, \cdots, \mathcal{J}_q\}$ for which the charges

$$Q_{\mathcal{I}_1}, \cdots, Q_{\mathcal{I}_p}, Q_{\mathcal{J}_1}, \cdots, Q_{\mathcal{J}_q} \tag{5.107}$$

are linearly independent, we define the vector $\delta_{\mathcal{I}_1 \cdots \mathcal{I}_p \mathcal{J}_1 \cdots \mathcal{J}_q}$ that satisfies the following conditions:

- It is orthogonal to $Q_{\mathcal{I}_s}$:

$$Q_{\mathcal{I}_1}(\delta_{\mathcal{I}_1 \cdots \mathcal{I}_p \mathcal{J}_1 \cdots \mathcal{J}_q}) = \cdots = Q_{\mathcal{I}_p}(\delta_{\mathcal{I}_1 \cdots \mathcal{I}_p \mathcal{J}_1 \cdots \mathcal{J}_q}) = 0 \,. \tag{5.108}$$

- For any $\mathcal{J}$ such that

$$\mathcal{N}_{\mathcal{J}} \cap \left(\bigcap_{s=1}^{q} \mathcal{N}_{\mathcal{J}_s} \right) \neq \emptyset \,, \tag{5.109}$$

  the following holds:

$$Q_{\mathcal{J}}(\delta_{\mathcal{I}_1 \cdots \mathcal{I}_p \mathcal{J}_1 \cdots \mathcal{J}_q}) < 0 \,. \tag{5.110}$$

- Its magnitude is of order $\mathcal{O}(|\epsilon_\Omega|)$, i.e., for any $\mathcal{J}$,

$$Q_{\mathcal{J}}(\delta_{\mathcal{I}_1 \cdots \mathcal{I}_p \mathcal{J}_1 \cdots \mathcal{J}_q}) = 0 \,, \qquad \text{or} \qquad Q_{\mathcal{J}}(\delta_{\mathcal{I}_1 \cdots \mathcal{I}_p \mathcal{J}_1 \cdots \mathcal{J}_q}) \sim \mathcal{O}(|\epsilon_\Omega|) \,. \tag{5.111}$$

- $\delta_{\mathcal{I}_1 \cdots \mathcal{I}_p}$, with no slashed indices, satisfy the condition

$$\eta(\delta) > 0 \,, \qquad \eta(\delta_{\mathcal{I}_1 \cdots \mathcal{I}_p}) > 0 \,. \tag{5.112}$$

Using these vectors, we define the contours

$$\Gamma_{\mathcal{I}_1 \cdots \mathcal{I}_p \mathcal{J}_1 \cdots \mathcal{J}_q} = \{ \hat{D} \in \mathfrak{h}_{\mathbb{C}} \, : \, \text{Im}\,\hat{D} = \delta_{\mathcal{I}_1 \cdots \mathcal{I}_p \mathcal{J}_1 \cdots \mathcal{J}_q}, \, Q_{\mathcal{I}_s}(\hat{D}) = 0 \text{ for all } s \} \times \ell_{\mathcal{I}_1 \cdots \mathcal{I}_p} \tag{5.113}$$

where $\ell_{\mathcal{I}_1 \cdots \mathcal{I}_p}$ is a small p-torus encircling $\bigcap_{s=1}^{p} \{ Q_{\mathcal{I}_s}(\hat{D}) = 0 \}$. As before,

$$\Gamma = \{ \hat{D} \, : \, \text{Im}\,\hat{D} = \delta \} \,. \tag{5.114}$$

We see that $\Gamma_{\mathcal{I}_1 \cdots \mathcal{I}_p \mathcal{J}_1 \cdots \mathcal{J}_q}$ has the topology $\mathbb{R}^{r-p} \times T^p$.

Now let us consider a point $\hat{\sigma}$ on $\widetilde{\mathfrak{M}} \setminus \Delta_\epsilon$. Let

$$\mathcal{I}'_1, \cdots, \mathcal{I}'_{p'} \in I(\hat{\sigma}) \,. \tag{5.115}$$

Then, for any $\mathcal{I}_1, \cdots, \mathcal{I}_p, \mathcal{J}_1, \cdots, \mathcal{J}_q$ such that

$$\{\mathcal{I}_1', \cdots, \mathcal{I}_{p'}'\} \subset \{\mathcal{I}_1, \cdots, \mathcal{I}_p, \mathcal{J}_1, \cdots, \mathcal{J}_q\} \subset I(\hat{\sigma}) \,, \tag{5.116}$$

with linearly independent

$$Q_{\mathcal{I}_1}, \cdots, Q_{\mathcal{I}_p}, Q_{\mathcal{J}_1}, \cdots, Q_{\mathcal{J}_q} \,, \tag{5.117}$$

the contour

$$\Gamma_{\mathcal{I}_1 \cdots \mathcal{I}_p \mathscr{J}_1 \cdots \mathscr{J}_q} \tag{5.118}$$

divides the poles of $\mu_{Q_{\mathcal{I}_1'} \cdots Q_{\mathcal{I}_{p'}'}}$ correctly at $\hat{\sigma}$, by construction. Hence it is a valid contour of integration for $\mu_{Q_{\mathcal{I}_1'} \cdots Q_{\mathcal{I}_{p'}'}}$ at the point $\hat{\sigma}$.

Meanwhile, in $\hat{\sigma} \in \widetilde{\mathfrak{M}} \setminus \mathcal{N}_{\text{tot}}$, the contours for the integral of $\mu_{Q_{\mathcal{K}_1} \cdots Q_{\mathcal{K}_t}}$ satisfy the relation

$$\begin{aligned}
\Gamma_{\mathcal{I}_1 \cdots \mathcal{I}_p} \cong & \Gamma_{\mathcal{I}_1 \cdots \mathcal{I}_p \mathscr{J}_1 \cdots \mathscr{J}_q} + \Theta(Q_{\mathcal{J}_1}(\delta_{\mathcal{I}_1, \cdots, \mathcal{I}_p})) \Gamma_{\mathcal{I}_1 \cdots \mathcal{I}_p \mathcal{J}_1 \mathscr{J}_2 \cdots \mathscr{J}_q} + \cdots \\
& + \prod_{t=1}^{k} \Theta(Q_{\mathcal{J}_s}(\delta_{\mathcal{I}_1, \cdots, \mathcal{I}_p})) \Gamma_{\mathcal{I}_1 \cdots \mathcal{I}_p \mathcal{J}_{s_1} \cdots \mathcal{J}_{s_k} \mathscr{J}_{s_1'} \cdots \mathscr{J}_{s_{q-k}'}} + \cdots \\
& + \prod_{s=2}^{p} \Theta(Q_{\mathcal{J}_s}(\delta_{\mathcal{I}_1, \cdots, \mathcal{I}_p})) \Gamma_{\mathcal{I}_1 \cdots \mathcal{I}_p \mathscr{J}_1 \mathcal{J}_2 \cdots \mathcal{J}_q} + \prod_{s=1}^{p} \Theta(Q_{\mathcal{J}_s}(\delta_{\mathcal{I}_1, \cdots, \mathcal{I}_p})) \Gamma_{\mathcal{I}_1 \cdots \mathcal{I}_p \mathcal{J}_1 \mathcal{J}_2 \cdots \mathcal{J}_q}
\end{aligned} \tag{5.119}$$

for

$$\{\mathcal{K}_s\} \subset \{\mathcal{I}_s\} \cup \{\mathcal{J}_s\} \,. \tag{5.120}$$

The right-hand side of (5.119) is a sum over 2^q terms where each index $\mathcal{J}_s$ appears either slashed or not. The congruence (5.119) is at the level of homology on the "punctured" complex $\hat{D}$-space where hyperplanes of poles of $\mu_{Q_{\mathcal{K}_1} \cdots Q_{\mathcal{K}_t}}$ with respect to $\hat{D}$ are removed. Hence, any contour, once split up in the manner (5.119) can be continued to a point $\hat{\sigma}$ within

$$\hat{\sigma} \in \bigcap_{\mathcal{I} \in \{\mathcal{I}_s\} \cup \{\mathcal{J}_s\}} \mathcal{N}_{\mathcal{I}} \,. \tag{5.121}$$

An important property of the contour $\Gamma_{\mathcal{I}_1 \cdots \mathcal{I}_p \mathcal{J}_{s_1} \cdots \mathcal{J}_{s_k} \mathscr{J}_{s_1'} \cdots \mathscr{J}_{s_{q-k}'}}$ in (5.119) is that if

$$\mathcal{K}_s \in \{\mathcal{J}_{s_l'}\} \,, \tag{5.122}$$

i.e., if any of the indices $\mathcal{K}_s$ show up as a slashed index in the contour, then

$$\lim_{\substack{\mathrm{e} \to 0 \\ \epsilon \to 0}} \int_{\Gamma_{\mathcal{I}_1 \cdots \mathcal{I}_p \mathcal{J}_{s_1} \cdots \mathcal{J}_{s_k} \mathscr{J}_{s_1'} \cdots \mathscr{J}_{s_{q-k}'} \times S_{(\mathcal{K}_1, n_1) \cdots (\mathcal{K}_t, n_t)}}} \mu_{Q_{\mathcal{K}_1} \cdots Q_{\mathcal{K}_t}} = 0 \,. \tag{5.123}$$

This is because equation (5.122) implies that the contour of (5.123) for the $\hat{D}$ integral is such that $Q_{\mathcal{K}_t}(\hat{D}) < 0$ and $Q_{\mathcal{K}_t}(\hat{D}) \sim \mathcal{O}(|\epsilon_\Omega|)$ on the contour. This means that all the poles of $\mu_{Q_{\mathcal{K}_1} \cdots Q_{\mathcal{K}_t}}$ in the $Q_{\mathcal{K}_t}(\hat{D})$-plane, including the one at the origin, lie above the contour, and no poles cross the contour as ϵ is taken to zero. Hence the integrand vanishes in the limit $\epsilon \to 0$.

We can now describe the integration contour Γ for $\mu_{Q_{\mathcal{K}_1}\cdots Q_{\mathcal{K}_t}}$ for points $\hat\sigma$ inside $\bigcap_{s=1}^{t}\mathcal{N}_s$. This in particular implies that $\mathcal{K}_s \in I(\hat\sigma)$ for all s. Therefore, from previous discussions, the contour Γ can be continued to such a point $\hat\sigma$ by the decomposition:

$$\Gamma = \Gamma_{\mathscr{K}_1\cdots\mathscr{K}_t} + \Theta(Q_{\mathcal{K}_1}(\delta))\Gamma_{\mathcal{K}_1\mathscr{K}_2\cdots\mathscr{K}_t} + \cdots$$
$$+ \prod_{s=2}^{t}\Theta(Q_{\mathcal{K}_s}(\delta))\Gamma_{\mathscr{K}_1\mathcal{K}_2\cdots\mathcal{K}_t} + \prod_{s=1}^{t}\Theta(Q_{\mathcal{J}_s}(\delta))\Gamma_{\mathcal{K}_1\mathcal{K}_2\cdots\mathcal{K}_t}\,. \tag{5.124}$$

This is precisely the contour used in [37, 38] to evaluate the integrals of $\mu_{Q_{\mathcal{K}_1}\cdots Q_{\mathcal{K}_t}}$. Taking (5.91), and using (5.123) we arrive at the expression

$$\int_{\Gamma\ltimes\widetilde{\mathfrak{M}}\backslash\Delta_\epsilon}\mu = -\sum_{p=1}^{r}\sum_{(\mathcal{I}_1,n_1)<\cdots<(\mathcal{I}_p,n_p)}\prod_{s=1}^{p}\Theta(Q_{\mathcal{I}_s}(\delta))\int_{\Gamma_{\mathcal{I}_1\cdots\mathcal{I}_p}\times S_{(\mathcal{I}_1,n_1)\cdots(\mathcal{I}_p,n_p)}}\mu_{Q_{\mathcal{I}_1}\cdots Q_{\mathcal{I}_p}}\,. \tag{5.125}$$

Equation (5.89), the decomposition rule (5.119), and the vanishing rule (5.123) enable us to replicate the manipulations of [37, 38] further to arrive at

$$\int_{\Gamma\ltimes\widetilde{\mathfrak{M}}\backslash\Delta_\epsilon}\mu = \tag{5.126}$$
$$= (-1)^r\sum_{(\mathcal{I}_1,n_1)<\cdots<(\mathcal{I}_r,n_r)<\infty}\left(\prod_{\mathcal{J}\in\{\mathcal{I}_1,\cdots,\mathcal{I}_r\}}\Theta(Q_{\mathcal{J}}(\delta_{\mathcal{I}_1\cdots\hat{\mathcal{J}}\cdots\mathcal{I}_r}))\right)P_{(\mathcal{I}_1,n_1)\cdots(\mathcal{I}_r,n_r)} + \mathfrak{B}\,,$$

where $P_{(\mathcal{I}_1,n_1)\cdots(\mathcal{I}_r,n_r)}$ is defined by

$$P_{(\mathcal{I}_1,n_1)\cdots(\mathcal{I}_r,n_r)} \equiv \lim_{\substack{e\to 0\\\epsilon\to 0}}\int_{\Gamma_{\mathcal{I}_1\cdots\mathcal{I}_r}\times S_{(\mathcal{I}_1,n_1)\cdots(\mathcal{I}_r,n_r)}}\mu_{Q_{\mathcal{I}_1}\cdots Q_{\mathcal{I}_r}} \tag{5.127}$$

and $\mathfrak{B}$ is the "boundary term" which we soon discuss. As noted in [37],

$$\Theta_{\{\mathcal{I}_1,\cdots,\mathcal{I}_r\},\eta} \equiv \prod_{\mathcal{J}\in\{\mathcal{I}_1,\cdots,\mathcal{I}_r\}}\Theta(Q_{\mathcal{J}}(\delta_{\mathcal{I}_1\cdots\hat{\mathcal{J}}\cdots\mathcal{I}_r})) = \begin{cases} 1 & \text{if } \eta\in\text{Cone}(Q_{\mathcal{I}_1},\cdots,Q_{\mathcal{I}_r})\\ 0 & \text{otherwise.}\end{cases} \tag{5.128}$$

Meanwhile, by definition, $\Gamma_{\mathcal{I}_1\cdots\mathcal{I}_r}$ is an r-torus surrounding the point $\bigcap_s\{Q_{\mathcal{I}_s}(\hat{D})=0\}$ in complex $\hat{D}$-space. Recalling the definition of $\mu_{Q_{\mathcal{I}_1}\cdots Q_{\mathcal{I}_r}}$ (5.88), and the relation (5.83), i.e.,

$$\mathcal{Z}_k(\hat\sigma,\bar{\hat\sigma},\hat{D}=0) = \mathcal{Z}_k^{\text{1-loop}}(\hat\sigma)\,, \tag{5.129}$$

we arrive at

$$\int_{\Gamma_{\mathcal{I}_1\cdots\mathcal{I}_r}\times S_{(\mathcal{I}_1,n_1)\cdots(\mathcal{I}_r,n_r)}}\mu_{Q_{\mathcal{I}_1}\cdots Q_{\mathcal{I}_r}} = (-4\pi i)^r\lim_{\substack{e\to 0\\\epsilon\to 0}}\int_{S_{(\mathcal{I}_1,n_1)\cdots(\mathcal{I}_r,n_r)}}\mathcal{Z}_k^{\text{1-loop}}(\hat\sigma)d^r\hat\sigma \tag{5.130}$$

when $\mathcal{I}_s \neq \infty$. Therefore we find that

$$\mathbf{Z}_{S^2_\Omega} = \frac{(4\pi i)^r}{|W|}\sum_k q^k\sum_{\mathfrak{P}=\{\mathcal{I}_1,\cdots,\mathcal{I}_r\}\not\ni\infty}\Theta_{\mathfrak{P},\eta}\lim_{\substack{e\to 0\\\epsilon\to 0}}\int_{S_{(\mathcal{I}_1,n_1)\cdots(\mathcal{I}_r,n_r)}}\mathcal{Z}_k^{\text{1-loop}}(\hat\sigma)d^r\hat\sigma + \mathfrak{B}\,. \tag{5.131}$$

It has been shown in [37] that the first term in the previous line can be identified with the Jeffrey-Kirwan residue:

$$\sum_{\mathfrak{P}=\{\mathcal{I}_1,\cdots,\mathcal{I}_r\}\not\ni\infty} \Theta_{\mathfrak{P},\eta} \lim_{\substack{e\to 0\\ \epsilon\to 0}} \int_{S_{(\mathcal{I}_1,n_1)\cdots(\mathcal{I}_r,n_r)}} \mathcal{Z}_k(\hat{\sigma})d^r\hat{\sigma} = (2\pi i)^r \sum_{\hat{\sigma}_*\in\widetilde{\mathfrak{M}}^k_{\text{sing}}} \underset{\hat{\sigma}=\hat{\sigma}_*}{\text{JK-Res}}[\mathbf{Q}(\hat{\sigma}_*),\eta]\,\mathcal{Z}^{\text{1-loop}}_k(\hat{\sigma})\,.$$

(5.132)

$\widetilde{\mathfrak{M}}^k_{\text{sing}}$ are the collection of codimension-r singular points of $\mathcal{Z}^{\text{1-loop}}_k(\hat{\sigma})$ on $\widetilde{\mathfrak{M}}$. We use $\mathbf{Q}(\hat{\sigma}_*)$ to denote the charge of the singular hyperplanes $Q_{\mathcal{I}_1},\cdots,Q_{\mathcal{I}_s}$ ($s\geq r$) colliding at $\hat{\sigma}_*$. Note that when $S_{(\mathcal{I}_1,n_1)\cdots(\mathcal{I}_r,n_r)}$ is surrounding a non-degenerate codimension-r pole $\hat{\sigma}_*$ of $\mathcal{Z}^{\text{1-loop}}_k(\hat{\sigma})$, we get the iterated residue:

$$\int_{S_{(\mathcal{I}_1,n_1)\cdots(\mathcal{I}_r,n_r)}} \mathcal{Z}^{\text{1-loop}}_k(\hat{\sigma})d^r\hat{\sigma} = (2\pi i)^r \underset{\hat{\sigma}=\hat{\sigma}_*}{\text{Res}}\,\mathcal{Z}^{\text{1-loop}}_k(\hat{\sigma})\,.$$

(5.133)

To arrive at the final result, let us show that condition (3) holds. As explained in [38], the boundary term $\mathfrak{B}$ is given by a linear combination of integrals of the form

$$\lim_{e\to 0} \int_{\Gamma_{\mathcal{I}_1\cdots\mathcal{I}_{q-1}}\times S_{(\mathcal{I}_1,n_1)\cdots(\mathcal{I}_{q-1},n_{q-1})\infty}} \mu_{Q_{\mathcal{I}_1}\cdots Q_{\mathcal{I}_{q-1}}Q_\infty}$$

(5.134)

We take

$$Q_\infty = \xi^{\text{UV}}_{\text{eff}} \quad \text{and} \quad \eta = \xi^{\text{UV}}_{\text{eff}} = \widetilde{\xi} + \frac{1}{2\pi}b_0\lim_{R\to\infty}\log R\,.$$

(5.135)

The precise definition of the $R\to\infty$ limit is elaborated upon in sections 4.1 and 4.7. As before, upon taking the limit $e\to 0$, we also take the boundary radius to grow faster than $\exp(\frac{1}{e^2})$ so that

$$R = |\hat{\sigma}|^{e^2} \to \infty\,.$$

(5.136)

Now when restricted to the contour $S_{(\mathcal{I}_1,n_1)\cdots(\mathcal{I}_{q-1},n_{q-1})\infty}$, we find that

$$\lim_{\substack{e\to 0\\ R\to\infty}} e^{-\frac{e^2\hat{D}'^2}{2}+4\pi i\widetilde{\xi}(\hat{D}')}\mathcal{Z}_k(\hat{\sigma},\bar{\hat{\sigma}},e^2\hat{D}') =$$

$$= \lim_{\substack{e\to 0\\ R\to\infty}} e^{4\pi i\left[\widetilde{\xi}+\frac{1}{2\pi}Q_{\mathcal{I}_1,\cdots,\mathcal{I}_{q-1}}(1+\epsilon_\Omega'\alpha'_{\epsilon_\Omega})\log R\right](\hat{D}')}\mathcal{Z}^{\text{1-loop}}_k(\hat{\sigma})$$

(5.137)

where

$$Q_{\mathcal{I}_1,\cdots,\mathcal{I}_{q-1}} = \sum_{Q_\mathcal{J}\notin P(Q_{\mathcal{I}_1},\cdots,Q_{\mathcal{I}_{q-1}})} Q_\mathcal{J}\,.$$

(5.138)

$P(Q_{\mathcal{I}_1},\cdots,Q_{\mathcal{I}_{q-1}})$ is the plane in $i\mathfrak{h}^*$ spanned by $Q_{\mathcal{I}_1},\cdots,Q_{\mathcal{I}_{q-1}}$. This is because if $Q_\mathcal{J}\in P(Q_{\mathcal{I}_1},\cdots,Q_{\mathcal{I}_{q-1}})$,

$$|\overline{(Q_\mathcal{J}(\hat{\sigma})+m^F_\mathcal{I})}(Q_\mathcal{J}(\hat{\sigma})+m^F_\mathcal{I}+\epsilon_\Omega)| \leq \mathcal{O}(\mu_0)\,,$$

(5.139)

where μ_0 is the macroscopic scale set by the masses of the theory. We thus find, for such indices $\mathcal{J}$ that

$$\lim_{\substack{e\to 0\\ |\hat{\sigma}|\to\infty}} Z^\mathcal{J}_k(\hat{\sigma},\bar{\hat{\sigma}},e^2\hat{D}) = Z^\mathcal{J}_k(\hat{\sigma})\,.$$

(5.140)

Meanwhile, for $Q_{\mathcal{J}} \notin P(Q_{\mathcal{I}_1}, \cdots, Q_{\mathcal{I}_{q-1}})$

$$\overline{|(Q_{\mathcal{J}}(\hat{\sigma}) + m_{\mathcal{I}}^F)}(Q_{\mathcal{J}}(\hat{\sigma}) + m_{\mathcal{I}}^F + \epsilon_{\Omega})| \sim \mathcal{O}(|\hat{\sigma}|), \tag{5.141}$$

and thus

$$\lim_{\substack{\mathrm{e} \to 0 \\ R \to \infty}} Z_k^{\mathcal{J}}(\hat{\sigma}, \bar{\hat{\sigma}}, \mathrm{e}^2 \hat{D}) = \lim_{\substack{\mathrm{e} \to 0 \\ R \to \infty}} e^{2i(1 + \epsilon_{\Omega'}\alpha'_{\epsilon_\Omega})(\log R)Q_{\mathcal{J}}\hat{D}} Z_k^{\mathcal{J}}(\hat{\sigma}), \tag{5.142}$$

from the behavior of the ζ-regulated piece Z^{pos} of the determinant explained in appendix C.2.1. We hence arrive at the result (5.137).

From (5.137), the $\hat{D}$-integral of the terms (5.134) in $\mathfrak{B}$ is of the form

$$\lim_{\substack{\mathrm{e} \to 0 \\ R \to \infty}} \int_{\Gamma_{\mathcal{I}_1 \cdots \mathcal{I}_{q-1}}} f(\cdots, \xi_{\mathrm{eff}}^{UV}(\mathrm{e}^2 \hat{D}')) \wedge \frac{d\xi_{\mathrm{eff}}^{UV}(\hat{D}')}{\xi_{\mathrm{eff}}^{UV}(\hat{D}')}$$
$$\exp\left[4\pi i \left(\widetilde{\xi} + \frac{1}{2\pi} Q_{\mathcal{I}_1 \cdots \mathcal{I}_{q-1}}(1 + \epsilon_{\Omega'}\alpha_{\epsilon_{\Omega'}}) \log R\right)(\hat{D}')\right], \tag{5.143}$$

where f is a form that does not affect the asymptotics of the $\xi_{\mathrm{eff}}^{UV}(\hat{D})$-integral. Let us denote

$$\xi' \equiv \lim_{R \to \infty} \left(\widetilde{\xi} + \frac{1}{2\pi} Q_{\mathcal{I}_1 \cdots \mathcal{I}_{q-1}} \log R\right). \tag{5.144}$$

By definition of the contours $\Gamma_{\mathcal{I}_1 \cdots \mathcal{I}_{q-1}}$, the integration contour for the variable $\xi_{\mathrm{eff}}^{UV}(\hat{D})$ lies within the plane

$$Q_{\mathcal{I}_1}(\hat{D}) = \cdots = Q_{\mathcal{I}_{q-1}}(\hat{D}) = 0 \tag{5.145}$$

in $\mathfrak{h}_{\mathbb{C}}$. We therefore find that on $\Gamma_{\mathcal{I}_1 \cdots \mathcal{I}_{q-1}}$,

$$\xi_{\mathrm{eff}}^{\mathrm{UV}}(\hat{D}) = \xi'(\hat{D}), \tag{5.146}$$

since

$$Q_{\mathcal{J}}(\delta_{\mathcal{I}_1 \cdots \mathcal{I}_{q-1}})(\hat{D}) = 0 \qquad \text{for } Q_{\mathcal{J}} \in P(Q_{\mathcal{I}_1}, \cdots Q_{\mathcal{I}_{q-1}}) \quad \text{when } \hat{D} \in \Gamma_{\mathcal{I}_1 \cdots \mathcal{I}_{q-1}}. \tag{5.147}$$

Thus the integral (5.143) may be rewritten as

$$\lim_{\substack{\mathrm{e} \to 0 \\ R \to \infty}} \int_{\Gamma_{\mathcal{I}_1 \cdots \mathcal{I}_{q-1}}} f(\cdots, \xi'(\mathrm{e}^2 \hat{D}')) \wedge \frac{d\xi'(\hat{D}')}{\xi'(\hat{D}')}$$
$$\cdot \exp\left[4\pi i \left(\xi' + \frac{i}{2\pi} b_0 \mathcal{O}(|\epsilon_\Omega|) \log R\right)(\hat{D}')\right]. \tag{5.148}$$

As before, we have absorbed the real part of $(1 + \epsilon_{\Omega'}\alpha_{\epsilon_{\Omega'}})$ in to the definition of R, and indicated the existence of a parametrically small real part to the exponent in (5.148). Meanwhile, $\Gamma_{\mathcal{I}_1 \cdots \mathcal{I}_{q-1}}$ is situated within the plane (5.145) so that

$$\mathrm{Im}\,\xi'(\hat{D}) = \mathrm{Im}\,\xi_{\mathrm{eff}}^{\mathrm{UV}}(\hat{D}) = \xi_{\mathrm{eff}}^{\mathrm{UV}}(\delta_{\mathcal{I}_1 \cdots \mathcal{I}_{q-1}}) > 0, \tag{5.149}$$

and thus the contour of integration is above the pole $\xi'(\hat{D}') = 0$ and the $\xi'(\hat{D}')$-integral and can be deformed away to positive infinity in the $\xi'(\hat{D})$ plane.[24] Therefore the integral at boundaries of $\widetilde{\mathfrak{M}} \setminus \Delta_\epsilon$ touching $\partial\widetilde{\mathfrak{M}}$ vanish, given the choice (5.135) of η and Q_∞:

$$\lim_{\substack{e \to 0 \\ \epsilon \to 0}} \int_{\Gamma_{\mathcal{I}_1 \cdots \mathcal{I}_{q-1}\infty} \times S_{(\mathcal{I}_1, n_1) \cdots (\mathcal{I}_{q-1}, n_{q-1}), \infty}} \mu_{Q_{\mathcal{I}_1} \cdots Q_{\mathcal{I}_{q-1}}}(Q_\infty = \xi_{\mathrm{eff}}^{\mathrm{UV}}) = 0 \,. \tag{5.150}$$

As demonstrated in the previous section, the integral (5.91) does not depend on the choice of η or Q_∞ [37, 38]. Thus setting $\eta = Q_\infty = \xi_{\mathrm{eff}}^{\mathrm{UV}}$ and combining (5.131) with (5.132) and (5.150), we arrive at:

$$\mathbf{Z}_{S_\Omega^2} = \frac{(-8\pi^2)^r}{|W|} \sum_k q^k \sum_{\hat{\sigma}_* \in \widetilde{\mathfrak{M}}_{\mathrm{sing}}^k} \mathrm{JK\text{-}Res}_{\hat{\sigma}=\hat{\sigma}_*}[\mathbf{Q}(\hat{\sigma}_*), \xi_{\mathrm{eff}}^{\mathrm{UV}}] \, \mathcal{Z}_k^{\text{1-loop}}(\hat{\sigma}) \,. \tag{5.151}$$

The physical correlators straightforwardly follow, leading to the main result (4.1).

The derivation given in this section does not rely much on the details we have assumed about the localization saddles parametrized by the Coulomb branch coordinates $\hat{\sigma}$ and $\widetilde{\hat{\sigma}}$, and the determinants $Z_k^{\mathcal{I}}(\hat{\sigma}, \widetilde{\hat{\sigma}}, \hat{D})$. In fact, much of the effort in this section has been geared toward proving that $Z_k^{\mathcal{I}}(\hat{\sigma}, \widetilde{\hat{\sigma}}, \hat{D})$ satisfy certain desirable properties. The properties needed to arrive at the formula (5.151) are given by the following:

- $\hat{\sigma}$ and $\widetilde{\hat{\sigma}}$ are independent coordinates on the moduli space of Coulomb branch saddles.

- $Z_k^{\mathcal{I}}(\hat{\sigma}, \widetilde{\hat{\sigma}}, \hat{D})$ factors into the function $Z^{(0)}$ defined in equation (5.17), and a function Z^{pos} whose poles with respect to $\hat{D}$ safely lie in the upper-half of the complex $\hat{D}$ plane for any $\hat{\sigma}$ and $\widetilde{\hat{\sigma}}$ for small enough ϵ_Ω.

- The asymptotics of Z^{pos}.

Let us end this section with a remark on the JK vector $\xi_{\mathrm{eff}}^{\mathrm{UV}}$. Note that while $\widetilde{\xi}$ is not the physical FI parameter, as explained below equation (5.34), it acts as a FI parameter for the localizing Lagrangian (5.4). More precisely, the fictitious UV FI parameter $\xi_{\mathrm{eff}}^{\mathrm{UV}}$ determines the "phase" of the Higgs branch of the localizing Lagrangian. We thus expect that the main formula (4.1) for the correlators to be a convergent series in q only when ξ and $\xi_{\mathrm{eff}}^{\mathrm{UV}}$ are aligned, i.e., when the phase of the localizing Lagrangian coincides with the phase of the physical theory. Even when the physical FI parameter ξ is taken so that these phases do not match, equation (4.1) still should produce a formally correct series expansion of the correlators, although the series is not expected to be convergent for such values of ξ.

6 Quantum cohomology and recursion relations in ϵ_Ω

In this section, we investigate relations that expectation values of operators must satisfy from a general perspective, while the correlators of specific theories are computed explicitly

---

[24]When $b_0 \neq 0$, the definition of $\Gamma_{\mathcal{I}_1 \cdots \mathcal{I}_{q-1}}$ must be such that its projection to the $\xi'(\hat{D})$ plane is bent slightly upwards with angle $\mathcal{O}(|\epsilon_\Omega|)$. This slight modification to the definition of $\Gamma_{\mathcal{I}_1 \cdots \mathcal{I}_{q-1}}$ does not affect its position with respect to any of the poles of the integrand.

in the following sections. In particular, when the ϵ_Ω parameter is turned on, the correlators of the theory satisfy certain recursion relations that can be used to efficiently compute them. Such relations are more easily derivable in abelian theories — for each gauge group factor $U(1)_a$ of an abelian theory, we find that

$$\left\langle \mathcal{O}^{(N)}(\sigma_N)\mathcal{O}^{(S)}(\sigma_S) \prod_{i,\, Q_i^a>0} \prod_{l=0}^{Q_i^a-1} \left[Q_i(\sigma_N) + m_i^F + \epsilon_\Omega \left(\frac{r_i}{2} + l \right) \right] \right\rangle \tag{6.1}$$

$$= q_a \cdot \left\langle \mathcal{O}^{(N)}(\sigma_N - \epsilon_\Omega \delta(a))\mathcal{O}^{(S)}(\sigma_S) \prod_{i,\, Q_i^a<0} \prod_{l=0}^{|Q_i^a|-1} \left[Q_i(\sigma_N) + m_i^F + \epsilon_\Omega \left(\frac{r_i}{2} + l \right) \right] \right\rangle,$$

assuming that all the singularities of $\mathcal{Z}_k^{\text{1-loop}}$ are projective.[25] We have defined the vector $\delta(a) \in i\mathfrak{h}$ by

$$\delta(a)_b = \delta_{ab}. \tag{6.2}$$

As before, the index i labels the chiral fields of the theory. The product on the left-hand side of this equation is over the chiral fields i with positive charge under $U(1)_a$, while the product over i on the right-hand side is over chiral fields that have negative charge. For sake of brevity, we focus on recursion relations for operator insertions at the north pole, with the south pole insertion $\mathcal{O}^{(S)}(\sigma_S)$ in (6.1) as a spectator (relations for operators at the south pole are obtained by replacing $N \leftrightarrow S$ and $\epsilon_\Omega \leftrightarrow -\epsilon_\Omega$). It is immediate to see that the identity (6.1) reduces to the quantum cohomology ring relations in the limit $\epsilon_\Omega \to 0$, where we obtain the A-twisted theory.

The relations (6.1) can be summarized efficiently by considering the generating function

$$F(z) \equiv \left\langle e^{z^b \sigma_b} |_N \right\rangle \tag{6.3}$$

for the operator insertions at the north pole. Equation (6.1) can be straightforwardly translated as a set of differential equations for $F(z)$:

$$\prod_{i,\, Q_i^a>0} \prod_{l=0}^{Q_i^a-1} \left[Q_i^b \partial_{z^b} + m_i^F + \epsilon_\Omega \left(\frac{r_i}{2} + l \right) \right] F(z)$$

$$= q_a e^{-z^a \epsilon_\Omega} \prod_{i,\, Q_i^a<0} \prod_{l=0}^{|Q_i^a|-1} \left[Q_i^b \partial_{z^b} + m_i^F + \epsilon_\Omega \left(\frac{r_i}{2} + l \right) \right] F(z). \tag{6.4}$$

We investigate abelian GLSMs in section 6.1 and present a proof for the formula (6.1). This relation follows from the structure of the function $\mathcal{Z}_k^{\text{1-loop}}$. We verify the quantum restriction formula of [10, 13], and derive its ϵ_Ω-deformed version in a similar fashion. An elegant presentation of the recursion relations for non-abelian theories is still lacking, although expectation values of gauge invariant operators of the theory can be computed using the associated Cartan theory. In section 6.2, we restrict ourselves to discussing how to verify the quantum cohomology relations of correlators of the A-twisted variables for $U(N_c)$ theories with fundamental and anti-fundamental matter.

---

[25]These relations can be violated, given that there exist non-projective singularities of $\mathcal{Z}_k^{\text{1-loop}}$ in the theory. Explicit examples are presented in the following sections.

6.1 Abelian GLSMs

Let us consider abelian GLSMs with $\mathbf{G} = \mathrm{U}(1)^{\mathrm{rk}(\mathbf{G})}$ and matter Φ_i carrying charge Q_i^a under the gauge group $\mathrm{U}(1)_a$. We normalize the gauge fields so that the charges, and hence the fluxes, are quantized to be integers. Let us now derive some relations between vacuum expectation values of operators that follow from the properties of the one-loop determinant $\mathcal{Z}_k^{\text{1-loop}}(\hat{\sigma}; \boldsymbol{\epsilon}_\Omega)$. We focus, for sake of simplicity, on the case when operators are inserted at the north pole of the sphere. Insertions on the south pole can be treated in a similar fashion.

For abelian theories, the one-loop determinant may be written as

$$\mathcal{Z}_k^{\text{1-loop}}(\hat{\sigma}; \boldsymbol{\epsilon}_\Omega) = \prod_i \left(\boldsymbol{\epsilon}_\Omega^{r_i - Q_i(k) - 1} \frac{\Gamma(\frac{Q_i(\hat{\sigma}) + m_i^F}{\boldsymbol{\epsilon}_\Omega} + \frac{r_i - Q_i(k)}{2})}{\Gamma(\frac{Q_i(\hat{\sigma}) + m_i^F}{\boldsymbol{\epsilon}_\Omega} - \frac{r_i - Q_i(k)}{2} + 1)} \right) \tag{6.5}$$

One may explicitly verify the identity

$$\mathcal{Z}_k^{\text{1-loop}}(\hat{\sigma}; \boldsymbol{\epsilon}_\Omega) \prod_{i, Q_i^a > 0} \prod_{l=0}^{Q_i^a - 1} \left[Q_i^b \left(\hat{\sigma}_b - \frac{\boldsymbol{\epsilon}_\Omega k_b}{2} \right) + m_i^F + \boldsymbol{\epsilon}_\Omega \left(\frac{r_i}{2} + l \right) \right]$$

$$= \mathcal{Z}_{k - \delta(a)}^{\text{1-loop}}(\hat{\sigma} + \frac{\boldsymbol{\epsilon}_\Omega \delta(a)}{2}; \boldsymbol{\epsilon}_\Omega) \tag{6.6}$$

$$\cdot \prod_{i, Q_i^a < 0} \prod_{l=0}^{|Q_i^a| - 1} \left[Q_i^b \left(\hat{\sigma}_b + \boldsymbol{\epsilon}_\Omega \frac{\delta_{ab}}{2} - \frac{\boldsymbol{\epsilon}_\Omega (k_a - \delta_{ab})}{2} \right) + m_i^F + \boldsymbol{\epsilon}_\Omega \left(\frac{r_i}{2} + l \right) \right]$$

for each a, where we have defined the vector $\delta(a) \in i\mathfrak{h}$ by

$$\delta(a)_b = \delta_{ab}. \tag{6.7}$$

Now the JK residue

$$\sum_k q^k \, \mathrm{JK\text{-}Res} \left[\xi_{\text{eff}}^{\text{UV}} \right] \mathcal{Z}_k^{\text{1-loop}}(\hat{\sigma}; \boldsymbol{\epsilon}_\Omega) \mathcal{O}^{(N)} \left(\hat{\sigma} - \boldsymbol{\epsilon}_\Omega \frac{k}{2} \right) \mathcal{O}^{(S)} \left(\hat{\sigma} + \boldsymbol{\epsilon}_\Omega \frac{k}{2} \right)$$

$$\cdot \prod_{i, Q_i^a > 0} \prod_{l=0}^{Q_i^a - 1} \left[Q_i^b \left(\hat{\sigma}_b - \frac{\boldsymbol{\epsilon}_\Omega k_b}{2} \right) + m_i^F + \boldsymbol{\epsilon}_\Omega \left(\frac{r_i}{2} + l \right) \right] \tag{6.8}$$

yields the vacuum expectation value

$$\left\langle \mathcal{O}^{(N)}(\sigma_N) \mathcal{O}^{(S)}(\sigma_S) \prod_{i, Q_i^a > 0} \prod_{l=0}^{Q_i^a - 1} \left[Q_i(\sigma_N) + m_i^F + \boldsymbol{\epsilon}_\Omega \left(\frac{r_i}{2} + l \right) \right] \right\rangle. \tag{6.9}$$

We choose to neglect the volume form $d\hat{\sigma}_1 \wedge \cdots \wedge d\hat{\sigma}_{\mathrm{rk}(\mathbf{G})}$ in the residue formulae such as (6.8) to avoid clutter. Meanwhile, the sum

$$\sum_k q^k \mathrm{JK\text{-}Res} \left[\xi_{\text{eff}}^{\text{UV}} \right] \mathcal{Z}_{k - \delta(a)}^{\text{1-loop}} \left(\hat{\sigma} + \frac{\boldsymbol{\epsilon}_\Omega \delta(a)}{2}; \boldsymbol{\epsilon}_\Omega \right) \mathcal{O}^{(N)} \left(\hat{\sigma} - \boldsymbol{\epsilon}_\Omega \frac{k}{2} \right) \mathcal{O}^{(S)} \left(\hat{\sigma} + \boldsymbol{\epsilon}_\Omega \frac{k}{2} \right)$$

$$\cdot \prod_{i, Q_i^a < 0} \prod_{l=0}^{|Q_i^a| - 1} \left[Q_i^b \left(\hat{\sigma}_b + \boldsymbol{\epsilon}_\Omega \frac{\delta_{ab}}{2} - \frac{\boldsymbol{\epsilon}_\Omega (k_a - \delta_{ab})}{2} \right) + m_i^F + \boldsymbol{\epsilon}_\Omega \left(\frac{r_i}{2} + l \right) \right] \tag{6.10}$$

can be massaged into

$$q_a \sum_k q^k \text{JK-Res} \left[\xi_{\text{eff}}^{\text{UV}} \right] \mathcal{Z}_k^{\text{1-loop}}(\hat{\sigma}; \boldsymbol{\epsilon}_\Omega) \mathcal{O}^{(N)} \left(\hat{\sigma} - \boldsymbol{\epsilon}_\Omega \frac{k}{2} - \boldsymbol{\epsilon}_\Omega \delta(a) \right) \mathcal{O}^{(S)} \left(\hat{\sigma} + \boldsymbol{\epsilon}_\Omega \frac{k}{2} \right)$$

$$\cdot \prod_{i, Q_i^a < 0} \prod_{l=0}^{|Q_i^a|-1} \left[Q_i^b \left(\hat{\sigma}_b - \frac{\boldsymbol{\epsilon}_\Omega k_a}{2} \right) + m_i^F + \boldsymbol{\epsilon}_\Omega \left(\frac{r_i}{2} + l \right) \right] \qquad (6.11)$$

by shifting $\hat{\sigma} \to \hat{\sigma} - \frac{1}{2}\boldsymbol{\epsilon}_\Omega\delta(a)$ and $k \to k + \delta(a)$. This expression is equal to

$$q_a \cdot \left\langle \mathcal{O}^{(N)}(\sigma_N - \boldsymbol{\epsilon}_\Omega\delta(a))\mathcal{O}^{(S)}(\sigma_S) \prod_{i, Q_i^a < 0} \prod_{l=0}^{|Q_i^a|-1} \left[Q_i(\sigma_N) + m_i^F + \boldsymbol{\epsilon}_\Omega \left(\frac{r_i}{2} + l \right) \right] \right\rangle . \quad (6.12)$$

We thus arrive at the desired relation:

$$\left\langle \mathcal{O}^{(N)}(\sigma_N)\mathcal{O}^{(S)}(\sigma_S) \prod_{i, Q_i^a > 0} \prod_{l=0}^{Q_i^a-1} \left[Q_i(\sigma_N) + m_i^F + \boldsymbol{\epsilon}_\Omega \left(\frac{r_i}{2} + l \right) \right] \right\rangle \qquad (6.13)$$

$$= q_a \cdot \left\langle \mathcal{O}^{(N)}(\sigma_N - \boldsymbol{\epsilon}_\Omega\delta(a))\mathcal{O}^{(S)}(\sigma_S) \prod_{i, Q_i^a < 0} \prod_{l=0}^{|Q_i^a|-1} \left[Q_i(\sigma_N) + m_i^F + \boldsymbol{\epsilon}_\Omega \left(\frac{r_i}{2} + l \right) \right] \right\rangle .$$

Using these relations, the correlation functions involving operators of degree

$$\max \left(\sum_{i, Q_i^a > 0} Q_i^a, \sum_{i, Q_i^a < 0} |Q_i^a| \right) \qquad (6.14)$$

in σ inserted at the north pole of the sphere can be written in terms of correlators with operators of lower degree. In special cases, the relation (6.13) may simplify further, by replacing $\mathcal{O}^{(N)}(\sigma_N)$ by $\mathcal{O}^{(N)}(\sigma_N)/f(\sigma_N)$ for some polynomial f, given that $f(\sigma_N)$ divides

$$\prod_{i, Q_i^a > 0} \prod_{l=0}^{Q_i^a-1} \left[Q_i(\sigma_N) + m_i^F + \boldsymbol{\epsilon}_\Omega \left(\frac{r_i}{2} + l \right) \right] \qquad (6.15)$$

and $f(\sigma_N - \boldsymbol{\epsilon}_\Omega\delta(a))$ divides

$$\prod_{i, Q_i^a < 0} \prod_{l=0}^{|Q_i^a|-1} \left[Q_i(\sigma_N) + m_i^F + \boldsymbol{\epsilon}_\Omega \left(\frac{r_i}{2} + l \right) \right] . \qquad (6.16)$$

This applies, for example, to the quintic GLSM studied in section 7.3.

Now in deriving (6.13) we have assumed that the operation $\text{JK-Res} \left[\xi_{\text{eff}}^{\text{UV}} \right]$ is well-defined. Thus, the formula (6.13) may fail in the presence of non-projective singularities of the differential forms of (6.8) or (6.10). In those cases, the non-projective singularities must be tamed by introducing additional twisted masses to the theory and expectation values must be computed by first doing the computation in the deformed theory and by

gradually turning off the twisted masses. The expectation values with vanishing twisted masses obtained this way are not guaranteed to satisfy the recursion relations (6.13).

Let us conclude the discussion of abelian theories by showing that the quantum restriction formula of [10, 13] for abelian GLSMs is naturally realized as a property of the one-loop determinant $\mathcal{Z}_k^{\text{1-loop}}$. The quantum restriction formula is relevant to computing quantum correlators of complete intersections in compact toric varieties. Let us review the presentation of the formula following [13]. A compact toric variety X is engineered by an abelian GLSM with gauge group $\mathbf{G} = \mathrm{U}(1)^{\mathrm{rk}(\mathbf{G})}$ with chiral fields Φ_i whose charges Q_i^a lie within a half-plane of $i\mathfrak{h}^*$. We would like to understand the GLSM that engineers the non-linear sigma model of a complete intersection manifold M defined by the equations

$$G_\beta(\Phi_i) = 0\,, \quad \beta = 1, \cdots, \ell \tag{6.17}$$

in the toric variety in the infra-red limit. The $G_\beta(\Phi_i)$ are charge d_β^a-operators. We now introduce the fields P_β with charge $-d_\beta^a$ to the theory, and add the superpotential

$$W = \sum_{\beta=1}^{\ell} P_\beta G_\beta(\Phi_i)\,. \tag{6.18}$$

In this theory, which we denote $\mathscr{T}_M$, the R-charges of the Φ_i fields are taken to be 0, while those of the P-fields are taken to be 2. This theory engineers the desired manifold M in the IR in the $\xi > 0$ phase [4]. Meanwhile, we can also consider the theory $\mathscr{T}_V$, that engineers the *non-compact* toric variety defined by the fields Φ_i and P_β together. In this theory, all the R-charges of the fields are set to zero. The quantum restriction formula relates the expectation values of A-twisted operators of theory $\mathscr{T}_M$ and theory $\mathscr{T}_V$ (with vanishing twisted masses) by

$$\langle \mathcal{O}(\sigma) \rangle_{\mathscr{T}_M, 0} = (-1)^\ell \left\langle \mathcal{O}(\sigma) \prod_{\beta=1}^{\ell} d_\beta(\sigma)^2 \right\rangle_{\mathscr{T}_V, 0}. \tag{6.19}$$

The subscript "0" in equation (6.19) signifies that the expectation value is taken in the A-twisted theory.

The relation (6.19) is a natural consequence of the properties of $\mathcal{Z}_k^{\text{1-loop}}(\hat{\sigma}; \epsilon_\Omega)$. Let us denote the one-loop determinant in flux sector k of the theory $\mathscr{T}_M$ and $\mathscr{T}_V$ as $\mathcal{Z}_{M,k}^{\text{1-loop}}(\hat{\sigma}; \epsilon_\Omega)$ and $\mathcal{Z}_{V,k}^{\text{1-loop}}(\hat{\sigma}; \epsilon_\Omega)$, respectively. It then follows that

$$\mathcal{Z}_{M,k}^{\text{1-loop}}(\hat{\sigma}; \epsilon_\Omega) = \mathcal{Z}_{V,k}^{\text{1-loop}}(\hat{\sigma}; \epsilon_\Omega) \prod_{\beta=1}^{\ell} \left(d_\beta(\sigma)^2 - \epsilon_\Omega \frac{d_\beta(k)^2}{4} \right). \tag{6.20}$$

We thus arrive at the deformed quantum restriction formula:

$$\langle \mathcal{O}(\sigma_N)\mathcal{O}(\sigma_S) \rangle_{\mathscr{T}_M} = (-1)^\ell \left\langle \mathcal{O}(\sigma_N)\mathcal{O}(\sigma_S) \prod_\beta (d_\beta(\sigma_N)d_\beta(\sigma_S)) \right\rangle_{\mathscr{T}_V}, \tag{6.21}$$

where the sign $(-1)^\ell$ follows from the prescription of section 4.5. This equation reduces to the relation (6.19) in the A-twisted theory.

6.2 Non-abelian GLSMs

Let us now discuss the quantum cohomology of theories with non-abelian gauge symmetry. While the correlators of gauge invariant operators of the theory can be efficiently computed using the recursion relations (6.13) by utilizing the associated Cartan theory, these relations have not yet been written in an elegant way comparable to the quantum cohomology relations that can be found, for example, in [50, 52, 65, 66].

We can check in certain examples that the correlation functions computed using localization techniques satisfy the required quantum cohomology relations. The representative example is a $U(N_c)$ theory with N_f fundamental and N_a antifundamental chiral fields. Let us also make the technical assumption that the R-charges of the fields are favorable, so that equation (4.74) is applicable. Turning on generic twisted masses $-m_1^F, \cdots, -m_{N_f}^F$ for the fundamentals and $\widetilde{m}_1^F, \cdots, \widetilde{m}_{N_a}^F$ for the antifundamentals, the A-twisted correlators of the theory can be written as

$$
\begin{aligned}
\langle \mathcal{O}(\sigma) \rangle_0 = \mathcal{N} \oint_{\partial \widetilde{\mathfrak{M}}} & \left(\prod_{a=1}^{N_c} \frac{d\hat{\sigma}_a}{2\pi i} \prod_{i=1}^{N_f} (\hat{\sigma}_a - m_i^F)^{r_i - 1} \prod_{\widetilde{i}=1}^{N_a} (-\hat{\sigma}_a + \widetilde{m}_{\widetilde{i}}^F)^{\widetilde{r}_{\widetilde{i}} - 1} \right) \\
& \cdot \prod_{a<b} (\hat{\sigma}_a - \hat{\sigma}_b)^2 \cdot \frac{e^{2\pi i r_0^a \partial_{\hat{\sigma}_a} \hat{W}_{\text{eff}}}}{\prod_a (1 - e^{2\pi i \partial_{\hat{\sigma}_a} \hat{W}_{\text{eff}}})} \cdot \mathcal{O}(\hat{\sigma}) \,.
\end{aligned}
\tag{6.22}
$$

for some integers r_0^a. We can be cavalier about the overall normalization constant $\mathcal{N}$ for the purposes of this section, as we are interested in verifying the quantum cohomology relations.

Now let us insert any quantum cohomology relation of the form

$$
f(\sigma) = 0 \tag{6.23}
$$

in the expectation value, where f can be written as a Weyl-invariant polynomial of the variables σ_a. For generic twisted masses, the quantum cohomology relations are the relations that the isolated solutions (σ_a) to

$$
e^{2\pi i \partial_{\sigma_a} \hat{W}_{\text{eff}}} = 1, \qquad \sigma_a \neq \sigma_b \quad \text{for} \quad a \neq b \tag{6.24}
$$

satisfy [52]. That is, $f(\sigma_0) = 0$ for any solution σ_0 of (6.24). Assuming that generic twisted masses are turned on, the integral (6.22) is given by the sum of residues of the integrand located precisely at the solutions of equation (6.24). Note that the non-degeneracy condition of the solutions is enforced by the Vandermonde determinant in the integral (6.22). Thus we find that

$$
\langle f(\sigma) \mathcal{O}(\sigma) \rangle_0 = 0 \tag{6.25}
$$

for any quantum cohomology relation f. This proof is expected to extend to a large class of examples, including quiver gauge theories. It would be interesting to lift some of the simplifying assumptions we have made in this section and see if the quantum cohomology relations still can be derived.

7 Examples: correlators with Ω-deformation

In this section, we apply the Coulomb branch localization formula (4.51) to some abelian gauge theories and we compute correlators with all the insertions at the north pole. (This is for simplicity of presentation. Considering insertions at both the north and south poles is straightforward.) These correlation functions satisfy the finite difference equations (6.1), that may be used to compute them recursively. We also study generating functions of north pole correlators, which satisfy differential equations of Picard-Fuchs type [11] due to the finite difference equations (6.1).

7.1 The abelian Higgs model

The abelian Higgs model is a U(1) gauge theory with a single chiral multiplet Φ of charge Q, which we assume to be positive in the following with no loss of generality. The effective FI parameter in the UV is $\xi_{\text{eff}}^{\text{UV}} = +\infty$, forcing a non-vanishing VEV for Φ. The vacuum moduli space consists of Q points related by a residual $\mathbb{Z}_Q$ gauge symmetry. In the UV geometric phase where Φ takes VEV, the JK residue JK-Res $\left[\xi_{\text{eff}}^{\text{UV}}\right]$ is a sum of residues at the poles of the 1-loop determinant of Φ,

$$Z_k^\Phi(\hat{\sigma}; \boldsymbol{\epsilon}_\Omega) = \begin{cases} \prod\limits_{p=0}^{Qk}(Q\hat{\sigma} + (p - Q\frac{k}{2})\boldsymbol{\epsilon}_\Omega)^{-1} & Qk \geq 0 \\ 1 & Qk = -1 \\ \prod\limits_{p=0}^{-Qk-2}(Q\hat{\sigma} + (1 + Q\frac{k}{2} + p)\boldsymbol{\epsilon}_\Omega) & Qk \leq -2 \end{cases} . \tag{7.1}$$

Z_k^Φ has poles only for $k \geq 0$ if $Q > 0$, therefore the sum over k in (4.51) reduces to $k \geq 0$. This is the first instance of a general phenomenon that we explained in section 4.7 and that we will encounter repeatedly: the summation over k effectively reduces to the closure (4.67) of the cone dual to the cone in FI parameter space that defines the UV phase of the GLSM, up to finite shifts due to the R-charge. This general structure arises naturally in the approach of [10] to the sum over instantons and it is satisfying to see it appear also in our formalism. In the case of the abelian Higgs model, the GLSM is in the phase $\xi > 0$ in the UV: correspondingly, the sum over k reduces to $k \geq 0$.

Inserting twisted chiral operators only at the north pole and shifting the integration variable $\hat{\sigma} \to \hat{\sigma} + \frac{k}{2}\boldsymbol{\epsilon}_\Omega$ (in other words, the new $\hat{\sigma}$ is $\hat{\sigma}_N$), the localization formula (4.51) becomes

$$\langle \sigma_N^n \rangle = \sum_{k=0}^{\infty} q^k \sum_{\ell=0}^{Qk} \operatorname*{Res}_{\hat{\sigma}=-\frac{\ell}{Q}\boldsymbol{\epsilon}_\Omega} \frac{\hat{\sigma}^n}{\prod\limits_{p=0}^{Qk}(Q\hat{\sigma} + p\boldsymbol{\epsilon}_\Omega)} = -\sum_{k=0}^{\infty} q^k \operatorname*{Res}_{\hat{\sigma}=\infty} \frac{\hat{\sigma}^n}{\prod\limits_{p=0}^{Qk}(Q\hat{\sigma} + p\boldsymbol{\epsilon}_\Omega)} . \tag{7.2}$$

From the latter expression in (7.2) it is straightforward to obtain the first few expectation values

$$\langle 1 \rangle = \frac{1}{Q}, \qquad \langle \sigma_N^n \rangle = 0 \quad (n = 1, \ldots, Q - 1), \qquad \langle \sigma_N^Q \rangle = \frac{1}{Q^{Q+1}} q . \tag{7.3}$$

Higher correlators can be computed from the first expression in (7.2), which yields

$$\langle \sigma_N^n \rangle = \frac{(-\boldsymbol{\epsilon}_\Omega)^n}{Q^{n+1}} \sum_{k=0}^{\infty} (q\boldsymbol{\epsilon}_\Omega^{-Q})^k \sum_{l=0}^{Qk} \frac{(-1)^l l^n}{(Qk-l)!\, l!} \,, \tag{7.4}$$

or alternatively using the identity (6.1)

$$\left\langle \mathcal{O}(\sigma_N) \prod_{p=0}^{Q-1} (Q\sigma_N + p\boldsymbol{\epsilon}_\Omega) \right\rangle = q \langle \mathcal{O}(\sigma_N - \boldsymbol{\epsilon}_\Omega) \rangle \,, \tag{7.5}$$

which follows directly from (7.2). Eq. (7.5) is the $\boldsymbol{\epsilon}_\Omega$-deformed version of the twisted chiral ring (or quantum cohomology) relation $(Q\sigma)^Q = q$, and allows to compute recursively the higher correlators $\langle \sigma_N^n \rangle$ with $n \geq Q$ from the lower ones.[26]

The finite difference equation (7.5) can be recast into a differential equation in z for the generating function

$$F(z) = \langle e^{z\sigma_N} \rangle = \sum_{n=0}^{\infty} \frac{z^n}{n!} \langle \sigma_N^n \rangle \tag{7.6}$$

of twisted chiral correlators inserted at the north pole:

$$\left[\prod_{p=0}^{Q-1} (Q\partial_z + p\boldsymbol{\epsilon}_\Omega) - q e^{-z\boldsymbol{\epsilon}_\Omega} \right] F(z) = 0 \,. \tag{7.7}$$

Changing variable at non-vanishing $\boldsymbol{\epsilon}_\Omega$ from z to

$$\mathbf{q}_z = q e^{-z\boldsymbol{\epsilon}_\Omega} (-\boldsymbol{\epsilon}_\Omega)^{-Q} \,, \tag{7.8}$$

the differential equation (7.7) can be written in the standard Picard-Fuchs form

$$\left[\prod_{p=0}^{Q-1} (Q\Theta - p) - \mathbf{q}_z \right] F(z) = 0 \,, \tag{7.9}$$

where $\Theta \equiv \mathbf{q}_z \frac{\partial}{\partial \mathbf{q}_z}$. In this case the generating function $F(z)$ has the simple closed form

$$F(z) = \frac{1}{Q^2} \sum_{m=1}^{Q} \exp\left(2\pi i \left(\hat{W}_m(\mathbf{q}_z) - \hat{W}_m(\mathbf{q}_0) \right) \right) \tag{7.10}$$

in terms of the on-shell twisted effective superpotential in the m-th vacuum

$$\hat{W}_m(q) = \frac{1}{2\pi i} q^{1/Q} e^{\frac{2\pi i m}{Q}} \,, \qquad m = 1, \dots, Q \,. \tag{7.11}$$

Here $\{\exp(2\pi i \hat{W}_m(\mathbf{q}_z))\}_{m=1}^{Q}$ is a basis of solutions of (7.7) or (7.9), and the coefficients are fixed by the initial condition $F(z) = \frac{1}{Q} + \mathcal{O}(z^Q)$ around $z = 0$, according to (7.3).

---

[26]A similar formula holds for insertions at the south pole, with $\sigma_N \to \sigma_S$ and $\boldsymbol{\epsilon}_\Omega \to -\boldsymbol{\epsilon}_\Omega$. More generally, one can consider insertions at the north and south pole. Then operators inserted at one pole are spectators in the recursion relation for operators inserted at the other pole.

In the A-model limit $\boldsymbol{\epsilon}_\Omega \to 0$, the generating function reduces to

$$F(z)_{\boldsymbol{\epsilon}_\Omega=0} = \langle e^{z\sigma} \rangle_0 = \frac{1}{Q^2} \sum_{m=1}^{Q} \exp\left(\frac{1}{Q} e^{\frac{2\pi i m}{Q}} q^{1/Q} z \right) , \tag{7.12}$$

while the correlators (7.2) are most easily computed from

$$\langle \sigma^n \rangle_0 = \sum_{k=0}^{\infty} q^k \operatorname*{Res}_{\hat{\sigma}=0} \frac{\hat{\sigma}^n}{(Q\hat{\sigma})^{Qk+1}} = \begin{cases} \frac{1}{Q} \left(\frac{q^{1/Q}}{Q} \right)^n & n \in Q\mathbb{Z} \\ 0 & n \notin Q\mathbb{Z} \end{cases} . \tag{7.13}$$

or equivalently by resumming the instanton series:

$$\begin{aligned}
\langle \sigma^n \rangle_0 &= -\sum_{k=0}^{\infty} q^k \operatorname*{Res}_{\hat{\sigma}=\infty} \frac{\hat{\sigma}^n}{(Q\hat{\sigma})^{Qk+1}} = -\operatorname*{Res}_{\hat{\sigma}=\infty} \frac{(Q\hat{\sigma})^{Q-1}\hat{\sigma}^n}{(Q\hat{\sigma})^Q - q} = \\
&= \sum_{m=1}^{Q} \operatorname*{Res}_{\hat{\sigma}=\frac{1}{Q} e^{\frac{2\pi i m}{Q}} q^{\frac{1}{Q}}} \frac{(Q\hat{\sigma})^{Q-1}\hat{\sigma}^n}{(Q\hat{\sigma})^Q - q} = \begin{cases} \frac{1}{Q} \left(\frac{q^{1/Q}}{Q} \right)^n & n \in Q\mathbb{Z} \\ 0 & n \notin Q\mathbb{Z} \end{cases} .
\end{aligned} \tag{7.14}$$

7.2 $\mathbb{CP}^{N_f-1}$

The gauged linear sigma model for the projective space $\mathbb{CP}^{N_f-1}$ is a U(1) gauge theory with N_f chiral multiplets X_i of charge 1 [4]. We will consider $N_f \geq 2$ in the following. The effective FI parameter $\xi_{\text{eff}} \to +\infty$ in the UV, where the vacuum moduli space is precisely $\mathbb{CP}^{N_f-1}$ with homogeneous coordinates X_i. If twisted masses m_i are introduced for the matter fields, with $\sum_{i=1}^{N_f} m_i = 0$, the vacuum moduli space reduces to the N_f fixed points of the toric $U(1)^{N_f-1}$ action (the maximal torus of the $SU(N_f)$ flavor symmetry).

In the UV geometric phase where X_i take VEV, the JK residue is a sum of residues at the poles of the 1-loop determinants of X_i,

$$Z_k^{X_i}(\hat{\sigma}, m_i; \boldsymbol{\epsilon}_\Omega) = \begin{cases} \prod_{p=0}^{k} (\hat{\sigma} - m_i + (p - \frac{k}{2})\boldsymbol{\epsilon}_\Omega)^{-1} & k \geq 0 \\ 1 & k = -1 \\ \prod_{p=0}^{-k-2} (\hat{\sigma} - m_i + (1 + \frac{k}{2} + p)\boldsymbol{\epsilon}_\Omega) & k \leq -2 \end{cases} . \tag{7.15}$$

Due to the pole structure of (7.15), the sum over k reduces to the closure $k \geq 0$ of the cone dual to $\xi > 0$.

Inserting twisted chiral operators only at the north pole and shifting the integration variable $\hat{\sigma} \to \hat{\sigma} + \frac{k}{2}\boldsymbol{\epsilon}_\Omega$ as before, the localization formula (4.51) becomes

$$\begin{aligned}
\langle \sigma_N^n \rangle &= \sum_{k=0}^{\infty} q^k \sum_{i=1}^{N_f} \sum_{l_i=0}^{k} \operatorname*{Res}_{\hat{\sigma}=m_i-l_i\boldsymbol{\epsilon}_\Omega} \frac{\hat{\sigma}^n}{\prod_{j=1}^{N_f} \prod_{l_j=0}^{k} (\hat{\sigma} - m_j + l_j\boldsymbol{\epsilon}_\Omega)} = \\
&= -\sum_{k=0}^{\infty} q^k \operatorname*{Res}_{\hat{\sigma}=\infty} \frac{\hat{\sigma}^n}{\prod_{j=1}^{N_f} \prod_{l_j=0}^{k} (\hat{\sigma} - m_j + l_j\boldsymbol{\epsilon}_\Omega)} .
\end{aligned} \tag{7.16}$$

From the latter expression in (7.16) we easily obtain the lowest expectation values

$$\langle \sigma_N^n \rangle = 0 \quad (n \le N_f - 2), \qquad \langle \sigma_N^{N_f-1} \rangle = 1, \qquad \langle \sigma_N^{N_f} \rangle = \sum_{i=1}^{N_f} m_i = 0. \tag{7.17}$$

Higher correlators can be computed from the first expression in (7.16), which yields

$$\langle \sigma_N^n \rangle = \sum_{k=0}^{\infty} (q\boldsymbol{\epsilon}_\Omega^{-1})^k \sum_{i=1}^{N_f} \sum_{l_i=0}^{k} \frac{(-1)^{l_i}(m_i - l_i \boldsymbol{\epsilon}_\Omega)^n}{(k-l_i)! l_i! \prod\limits_{j=1}^{N_f} \prod\limits_{l_j=0}^{k} (m_i - m_j - (l_i - l_j)\boldsymbol{\epsilon}_\Omega)^{1-\delta_{ij}}}, \tag{7.18}$$

or alternatively using the identity (6.1), that in this case reads

$$\langle \mathcal{O}(\sigma_N) \prod_{j=1}^{N_f} (\sigma_N - m_j) \rangle = q \langle \mathcal{O}(\sigma_N - \boldsymbol{\epsilon}_\Omega) \rangle \tag{7.19}$$

and that allows to compute the correlators $\langle \sigma_N^n \rangle$ with $n \ge N_f$ recursively from lower ones. More explicitly, writing the characteristic polynomial

$$\prod_{j=1}^{N_f} (\sigma - m_j) = \sigma^{N_f} + \sum_{k=2}^{N_f} s_k(m)\sigma^{N_f-k} \tag{7.20}$$

in terms of the symmetric polynomials of the twisted masses

$$s_k(m) = (-1)^k \sum_{i_1 < \cdots < i_k} m_{i_1} \ldots m_{i_k}, \qquad k = 2, \ldots, N_f, \tag{7.21}$$

the finite difference equation (7.19) determines iteratively

$$\langle \sigma_N^{r+N_f} \rangle = -\sum_{k=2}^{N_f} s_k(m) \langle \sigma_N^{r+N_f-k} \rangle + q \sum_{h=0}^{r} \binom{r}{h} (-\boldsymbol{\epsilon}_\Omega)^h \langle \sigma_N^{r-h} \rangle. \tag{7.22}$$

The difference equation (7.19) can again be recast into a differential equation for the generating function $F(z) = \langle e^{z\sigma} |_N \rangle$ of twisted chiral correlators inserted at the north pole:

$$\left[\prod_{j=1}^{N_f} (\partial_z - m_j) - qe^{-z\boldsymbol{\epsilon}_\Omega} \right] F(z) = 0. \tag{7.23}$$

Changing variable at non-vanishing $\boldsymbol{\epsilon}_\Omega$ from z to

$$\mathbf{q}_z = qe^{-z\boldsymbol{\epsilon}_\Omega}(-\boldsymbol{\epsilon}_\Omega)^{-N_f}, \tag{7.24}$$

the differential equation (7.23) takes the Picard-Fuchs form

$$\left[\prod_{j=1}^{N_f} \left(\Theta + \frac{m_j}{\boldsymbol{\epsilon}_\Omega} \right) - \mathbf{q}_z \right] F(z) = 0, \tag{7.25}$$

where $\Theta \equiv \mathbf{q}_z \frac{\partial}{\partial \mathbf{q}_z}$. The general solution of this Picard-Fuchs equation is given in terms of generalized hypergeometric functions as

$$\sum_{j=1}^{N_f} c_j (-q_z)^{-\frac{m_j}{\epsilon_\Omega}} {}_0 F_{N_f-1}\left(\left\{1 + \frac{m_i - m_j}{\epsilon_\Omega}\right\}_{\substack{i=1 \\ i \neq j}}^{N_f} \Big| q_z\right) \tag{7.26}$$

but it seems difficult to determine the coefficients c_j as functions of the twisted masses and ϵ_Ω such that $F(z) = \frac{z^{N_f-1}}{(N_f-1)!} + \mathcal{O}(z^{N_f})$ in accord with (7.17). We leave this problem to future work.

In the A-model limit $\epsilon_\Omega \to 0$, correlators are given by the formula

$$\langle \sigma^n \rangle_0 = \sum_{k=0}^{\infty} q^k \sum_{j=1}^{N_f} \operatorname*{Res}_{\hat{\sigma}=m_j} \frac{\hat{\sigma}^n}{\prod_{i=1}^{N_f}(\hat{\sigma} - m_i)^{k+1}} = -\operatorname*{Res}_{\hat{\sigma}=\infty} \frac{\hat{\sigma}^n}{\prod_{i=1}^{N_f}(\hat{\sigma} - m_i) - q} \tag{7.27}$$

and can be computed recursively from (7.17) using the twisted chiral ring operator relation $\prod_{i=1}^{N_f}(\sigma - m_i) = q$, which implies

$$\langle \sigma^{r+N_f} \rangle_0 = -\sum_{k=2}^{N_f} s_k(m) \langle \sigma^{r+N_f-k} \rangle_0 + q \langle \sigma^r \rangle_0 . \tag{7.28}$$

If the twisted masses m_i vanish, the only non-vanishing correlators are

$$\langle \sigma^{N_f(h+1)-1} \rangle_0 = q^h , \qquad h = 0, 1, 2, \ldots, \tag{7.29}$$

and the generating function is

$$F(z)_{\epsilon_\Omega=0} = \frac{z^{N_f-1}}{(N_f-1)!} \, {}_0 F_{N_f-1}\left(\left\{1 + \frac{j}{N_f}\right\}_{j=1}^{N_f-1} \Big| q \frac{z^{N_f}}{N_f^{N_f}}\right) . \tag{7.30}$$

7.3 The quintic

The quintic Calabi-Yau threefold can be engineered using a U(1) GLSM with 5 fields X_i of gauge charges $Q = 1$ and R-charges $r = 0$, and one field P of charge $Q = -5$ and $r = 2$, subject to a superpotential $W = PF(X)$, with $F(X)$ a homogeneous quintic polynomial in X_i [4]. The GLSM flows to a nontrivial CFT, and correspondingly the FI parameter ξ is marginal, therefore $\xi_{\text{eff}}^{\text{UV}} = \xi$. The detailed form of the Coulomb branch localization formula (4.51) is sensitive to the phase of the GLSM, even though the final result is independent of the phase, being analytic in q. Before discussing the two phases of the GLSM, corresponding to positive or negative FI parameter ξ, we list for future reference

the 1-loop determinants of the matter fields:

$$Z_k^{X_i}(\hat{\sigma}; \epsilon_\Omega) = \begin{cases} \prod\limits_{p=0}^{k} (\hat{\sigma} + (p - \frac{k}{2})\epsilon_\Omega)^{-1} & k \geq 0 \\ 1 & k = -1 \\ \prod\limits_{p=0}^{-k-2} (\hat{\sigma} + (1 + \frac{k}{2} + p)\epsilon_\Omega) & k \leq -2 \end{cases} \qquad (i = 1, \ldots, 5) \qquad (7.31)$$

$$Z_k^P(\hat{\sigma}; \epsilon_\Omega) = \begin{cases} \prod\limits_{j=0}^{5k} (-5\hat{\sigma} + (\frac{5}{2}k - j)\epsilon_\Omega) & k \geq 0 \\ \prod\limits_{j=0}^{-5k-2} (-5\hat{\sigma} + (\frac{5}{2}k + 1 + j)\epsilon_\Omega)^{-1} & k \leq -1 \ . \end{cases} \qquad (7.32)$$

7.3.1 Geometric phase

For $\xi > 0$ the GLSM is in the geometric phase: the positively charged fields X_i are forced to take VEV by the D-term equation, whereas the vev of P vanishes by the F-terms provided $F(X)$ is generic. Modding out by the U(1) gauge symmetry, X_i are homogeneous coordinates of $\mathbb{CP}^4$. Finally, the F-term equation $F(X) = 0$ associated to P cuts out the quintic hypersurface in $\mathbb{CP}^4$.

In the geometric phase $\xi > 0$ where X_i take VEV, the JK residue JK-Res$[\xi]$ is a sum of residues at the poles of the 1-loop determinants of X_i. We see from the poles of (7.31) that the sum over k reduces to the dual cone $k \geq 0$. Inserting twisted chiral operators only at the north pole and shifting the integration variable $\sigma \to \sigma + \frac{k}{2}\epsilon_\Omega$, the localization formula (4.51) becomes

$$\langle \sigma_N^n \rangle = -\sum_{k=0}^{\infty} q^k \sum_{l=0}^{k} \operatorname*{Res}_{\hat{\sigma} = -l\epsilon_\Omega} \frac{\prod\limits_{j=0}^{5k} (-5\hat{\sigma} - j\epsilon_\Omega)}{\prod\limits_{p=0}^{k} (\hat{\sigma} + p\epsilon_\Omega)^5} \hat{\sigma}^n =$$

$$= \sum_{k=0}^{\infty} q^k \operatorname*{Res}_{\hat{\sigma} = \infty} \frac{\prod\limits_{j=0}^{5k} (-5\hat{\sigma} - j\epsilon_\Omega)}{\prod\limits_{p=0}^{k} (\hat{\sigma} + p\epsilon_\Omega)^5} \hat{\sigma}^n = \epsilon_\Omega^{n-3} \sum_{k=0}^{\infty} q^k \operatorname*{Res}_{z = \infty} \frac{\prod\limits_{j=0}^{5k} (-5z - j)}{\prod\limits_{p=0}^{k} (z + p)^5} z^n \ , \qquad (7.33)$$

where we inserted an overall minus sign because of the field P of R-charge 2, as explained

in section 4.5. By explicit computation, we find the correlators

$$\langle \sigma_N^n \rangle = 0 \qquad (n = 0, 1, 2)$$

$$\langle \sigma_N^3 \rangle = \frac{5}{1 + 5^5 q}$$

$$\langle \sigma_N^4 \rangle = \epsilon_\Omega \frac{2 \cdot 5^6 q}{(1 + 5^5 q)^2}$$

$$\langle \sigma_N^5 \rangle = \epsilon_\Omega^2 \frac{5^5 q(-17 + 13 \cdot 5^5 q)}{(1 + 5^5 q)^3} \tag{7.34}$$

$$\langle \sigma_N^6 \rangle = \epsilon_\Omega^3 \frac{2 \cdot 5^5 q(13 - 125000q + 68359375q^2)}{(1 + 5^5 q)^4}$$

$$\vdots$$

In the A-model limit $\epsilon_\Omega = 0$, the only non-vanishing correlator is the Yukawa coupling $\langle \sigma^3 \rangle_0 = \frac{5}{1+5^5 q}$ computed using the GLSM description in [10] and originally in [11]. The higher correlators, which become non-trivial with the Omega deformation, can again be computed recursively using the identity (6.1), which here reads

$$\langle \mathcal{O}(\sigma_N)\sigma_N^5 \rangle = q\langle \mathcal{O}(\sigma_N - \epsilon_\Omega) \prod_{j=1}^{5} (-5\sigma_N + j\epsilon_\Omega) \rangle . \tag{7.35}$$

In fact, since division by σ_N does not introduce extra poles, we can safely substitute $\mathcal{O}(\sigma_N) \to \mathcal{O}(\sigma_N)/\sigma_N$ to obtain the more general identity

$$\langle \mathcal{O}(\sigma_N)\sigma_N^4 \rangle = -5q\langle \mathcal{O}(\sigma_N - \epsilon_\Omega) \prod_{j=1}^{4} (-5\sigma_N + j\epsilon_\Omega) \rangle , \tag{7.36}$$

which allows to compute the higher correlators $\langle \sigma_N^{3+j} \rangle$ recursively from $\langle \sigma_N^3 \rangle = \langle \sigma^3 \rangle_0$ and the vanishing lower correlators.

The difference equation (7.36) translates into a differential equation for the generating function $F(z) = \langle e^{z\sigma_N} \rangle$ of twisted chiral correlators inserted at the north pole:

$$\left[\partial_z^4 + 5qe^{-z\epsilon_\Omega} \prod_{j=1}^{4} (5\partial_z - j\epsilon_\Omega) \right] F(z) = 0 . \tag{7.37}$$

Changing variable at non-vanishing ϵ_Ω from z to

$$\mathbf{q}_z = -qe^{-z\epsilon_\Omega} , \tag{7.38}$$

the differential equation (7.37) becomes the celebrated Picard-Fuchs equation

$$\Theta^4 F = 5\mathbf{q}_z \prod_{j=1}^{4} (5\Theta + j)F , \tag{7.39}$$

for the mirror of the quintic [11].

7.3.2 Landau-Ginzburg phase

For $\xi < 0$, the charge -5 field P is forced to take VEV by the D-term equation, whereas the charge 1 fields X_i vanish by the F-term equations. The low energy physics is described by a Landau-Ginzburg orbifold for the 5 X_i fields, with a homogeneous quintic superpotential $W(X) = \langle P \rangle F(X)$ and a residual $\mathbb{Z}_5$ gauge symmetry. For this reason this non-geometric phase is called Landau-Ginzburg phase.

In the $\xi < 0$ phase, JK-Res $[\xi]$ is a sum of residues at the poles of the 1-loop determinant of P. We see from (7.32) that the sum over k reduces to the shifted dual cone $-5k - 2 \geq 0$, hence $k \leq -1$. Inserting twisted chiral operators only at the north pole and shifting the integration variable $\sigma \to \sigma + \frac{k}{2}\epsilon_\Omega$, the localization formula (4.51) becomes

$$
\langle \sigma_N^n \rangle = \sum_{k=-\infty}^{-1} q^k \sum_{l=0}^{-5k-2} \operatorname*{Res}_{\hat{\sigma} = \frac{1}{5}(l+1)\epsilon_\Omega} \frac{\prod_{p=0}^{-k-2}(\hat{\sigma} + (p+k+1)\epsilon_\Omega)^5}{\prod_{j=0}^{-5k-2}(-5\hat{\sigma} + (j+1)\epsilon_\Omega)} \hat{\sigma}^n =
$$

$$
= -\sum_{k=-\infty}^{-1} q^k \operatorname*{Res}_{\hat{\sigma}=\infty} \frac{\prod_{p=0}^{-k-2}(\hat{\sigma} + (p+k+1)\epsilon_\Omega)^5}{\prod_{j=0}^{-5k-2}(-5\hat{\sigma} + (j+1)\epsilon_\Omega)} \hat{\sigma}^n \, ,
$$

(7.40)

where we adopted the short-hand notation that $\prod_{p=0}^{-k-2}(\dots) = 1$ for $k = -1$. We have checked explicitly at low n that the correlators (7.40) computed in the LG phase match those (7.33) computed in the geometric phase, giving (7.34). Note that while correlators computed in the geometric phase $\xi > 0$ are given by a Taylor series in q, correlators computed in the LG phase $\xi < 0$ are given by a Taylor series in q^{-1}. Showing that the two computations agree requires resumming the Taylor series to an analytic function as in (7.34). In fact, it is easy to see that the correlators $\langle \sigma_N^n \rangle$ computed in the two phases are equal for any n. This follows from the equality for $n = 0, 1, 2, 3$ together with the fact that the identity (7.36) holds for correlators computed in any of the two phases.

7.4 The resolved $\mathbb{WCP}^4_{1,1,2,2,2}$

The last example of this section is a U(1)^2 GLSM with six chiral fields: X_i ($i = 1, 2$), Y_j ($j = 1, 2, 3$), and Z. All the chiral multiplets have vanishing vanishing R-charge, and their gauge charges and twisted masses are given in table 3. This abelian GLSM was studied in detail in [10]. For $\xi_1 > 1$, $\xi_2 > 0$, it engineers a toric variety of dimension 4, obtained by blowing up the curve of $\mathbb{Z}_2$ singularities inside $\mathbb{WCP}^4_{1,1,2,2,2}$ (the size of the blown-up curve is given by ξ_2). For $2\xi_1 + \xi_2 > 0$ and $\xi_2 < 0$, we obtain the unresolved space instead. These so-called geometric and orbifold phases are depicted in figure 8, in FI parameter space. We have $b_0^1 = 4 > 0$ and $b_0^2 = 0$, so that $\xi_{\text{eff}}^{\text{UV}} = (+\infty, \xi_2)$.

The flavor symmetry group is SU(2) $\times$ SU(3) $\times$ U(1). For simplicity, we only turn on twisted masses in the SU(2) $\times$ SU(3) subgroup, which we denote by m_i^X and m_j^Y (see table 3). It is also convenient to define the Casimirs $u_n(m^X) = \sum_{i=1}^2 (m_i^X)^n$, $u_n(m^Y) =$

	X_1	X_2	Y_1	Y_2	Y_3	Z	FI
U(1)$_1$	0	0	1	1	1	1	ξ_1
U(1)$_2$	1	1	0	0	0	-2	ξ_2
m^F	$-m_1^X$	$-m_2^X$	$-m_1^Y$	$-m_2^Y$	$-m_3^Y$	0	

Table 3. U(1)^2 charges and twisted masses of the chiral multiplets in the GLSM for the (resolved) projective space $\mathbb{WCP}^4_{1,1,2,2,2}$.
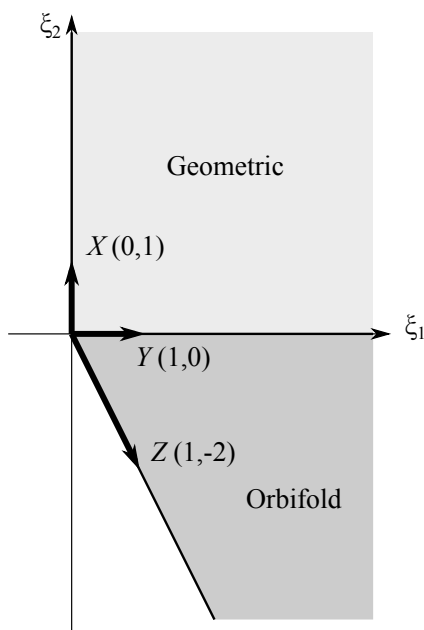

Figure 8. The two phases of the (resolved) $\mathbb{WCP}^4_{1,1,2,2,2}$ toric variety.

$\sum_{j=1}^3 (m_j^Y)^n$, with $u_1(m^X) = u_1(m^Y) = 0$. Let us introduce the notation:

$$F_{m_1,m_2} \equiv \langle \sigma_1^{m_1} \sigma_2^{m_2} \rangle_N \ . \tag{7.41}$$

The subscript N denotes a north pole insertion. By the selection rule (3.31), we have

$$F_{m_1,m_2} \sim (\epsilon_\Omega)^j \Lambda_1^{4k_1} (m^F)^l F_c(q_2) \,, \qquad m_1 + m_2 = 4k_1 + 4 + j + l \,, \tag{7.42}$$

with $j \geq 0$. Here $\Lambda_1^4 = q_1$, setting the energy scale $\mu = 1$ as in the rest of the article. Because the target space is compact, the massless limit is nonsingular and we must also

have $l \geq 0$. The one-loop determinants of the matter fields are:

$$
Z_k^{X_i}(\hat{\sigma}; \boldsymbol{\epsilon}_\Omega) = \begin{cases} \prod\limits_{p=0}^{k_2} \left(\hat{\sigma}_2 - m_i^X + \left(p - \frac{k_2}{2} \right) \boldsymbol{\epsilon}_\Omega \right)^{-1}, & k_2 \geq 0, \\ 1, & k_2 = -1, \qquad (i=1,2) \qquad (7.43) \\ \prod\limits_{p=0}^{-k_2-2} \left(\hat{\sigma}_2 - m_i^X + \left(1 + \frac{k_2}{2} + p \right) \boldsymbol{\epsilon}_\Omega \right), & k_2 \leq -2, \end{cases}
$$

$$
Z_k^{Y_j}(\hat{\sigma}; \boldsymbol{\epsilon}_\Omega) = \begin{cases} \prod\limits_{p'=0}^{k_1} \left(\hat{\sigma}_1 - m_j^Y + \left(p' - \frac{k_1}{2} \right) \boldsymbol{\epsilon}_\Omega \right)^{-1}, & k_1 \geq 0, \\ 1, & k_1 = -1, \qquad (j=1,2,3) \qquad (7.44) \\ \prod\limits_{p'=0}^{-k_1-2} \left(\hat{\sigma}_1 - m_j^Y + \left(1 + \frac{k_1}{2} + p' \right) \boldsymbol{\epsilon}_\Omega \right), & k_1 \leq -2, \end{cases}
$$

$$
Z_k^Z(\hat{\sigma}; \boldsymbol{\epsilon}_\Omega) = \begin{cases} \prod\limits_{p''=0}^{k_1-2k_2} \left(\hat{\sigma}_1 - 2\hat{\sigma}_2 + \left(p'' - \frac{k_1}{2} + k_2 \right) \boldsymbol{\epsilon}_\Omega \right), & k_1 - 2k_2 \geq 0, \\ 1, & k_1 - 2k_2 = -1, \qquad (7.45) \\ \prod\limits_{p''=0}^{-k_1+2k_2-2} \left(\hat{\sigma}_1 - 2\hat{\sigma}_2 + \left(1 + \frac{k_1}{2} - k_2 + p'' \right) \boldsymbol{\epsilon}_\Omega \right), & k_1 - 2k_2 \leq -2. \end{cases}
$$

The singular hyperplanes from (7.43)–(7.45) are:

$$
\begin{aligned}
H_X^{i,p_X} &= \left\{ \hat{\sigma}_2 - m_i^X + (p_X - \frac{k_2}{2})\boldsymbol{\epsilon}_\Omega = 0 \right\}, & p_X &= 0, \cdots, k_2, \\
H_Y^{j,p_Y} &= \left\{ \hat{\sigma}_1 - m_j^Y + (p_Y - \frac{k_1}{2})\boldsymbol{\epsilon}_\Omega = 0 \right\}, & p_Y &= 0, \cdots, k_1, \qquad (7.46) \\
H_Z^{p_Z} &= \left\{ \hat{\sigma}_1 - 2\hat{\sigma}_2 + (p_Z - \frac{k_1}{2} + k_2)\boldsymbol{\epsilon}_\Omega = 0 \right\}, & p_Z &= 0, \cdots, k_1 - 2k_2.
\end{aligned}
$$

The elementary singularities that contribute to the JK residues are

$$
\omega_{Q_X Q_Y} = \frac{d\hat{\sigma}_1 \wedge d\hat{\sigma}_2}{\hat{\sigma}_1 \hat{\sigma}_2}, \quad \omega_{Q_X Q_Z} = \frac{d\hat{\sigma}_1 \wedge d\hat{\sigma}_2}{\hat{\sigma}_2(\hat{\sigma}_1 - 2\hat{\sigma}_2)}, \quad \omega_{Q_Y Q_Z} = \frac{d\hat{\sigma}_1 \wedge d\hat{\sigma}_2}{\hat{\sigma}_1(\hat{\sigma}_1 - 2\hat{\sigma}_2)}, \qquad (7.47)
$$

from the intersections $H_X \cap H_Y$, $H_X \cap H_Z$, and $H_Y \cap H_Z$, respectively. From the definition (4.62), one finds:

$$
\begin{aligned}
\text{JK-Res}_{\hat{\sigma}=0} \left[\xi_{\text{eff}}^{\text{UV}} \in \text{Geometric} \right] f(\hat{\sigma}) d\hat{\sigma}_1 \wedge d\hat{\sigma}_2 &= \underset{\hat{\sigma}_1=0}{\text{Res}} \, \underset{\hat{\sigma}_2=0}{\text{Res}} \, f(\hat{\sigma}), \\
\text{JK-Res}_{\hat{\sigma}=0} \left[\xi_{\text{eff}}^{\text{UV}} \in \text{Orbifold} \right] f(\hat{\sigma}) d\hat{\sigma}_1 \wedge d\hat{\sigma}_2 &= \underset{\hat{\sigma}_2=0}{\text{Res}} \, \underset{\hat{\sigma}_1=2\hat{\sigma}_2}{\text{Res}} \, f(\hat{\sigma}).
\end{aligned} \qquad (7.48)
$$

Note that the order of the residues in (7.48) is crucial. Each residue is taken with the remaining integration variable generic and away from the hyperplanes. The JK residue at any of the singularities in $\widetilde{\mathfrak{M}}$ is given by (7.48) after a translation. The singularities are always projective. For generic twisted masses, they are also all regular.

7.4.1 The geometric phase with $m^F \neq 0$

In the geometric phase, the only fluxes that contribute to the JK residue are in the window $k_1 \geq 0$, $k_2 \geq 0$, and we have

$$F_{m_1,m_2} = \sum_{k_1,k_2=0}^{\infty} q_1^{k_1} q_2^{k_2} U_{k_1,k_2,m_1,m_2} \ . \tag{7.49}$$

Consider first the case of generic twisted masses m_i^X, m_j^Y. Each factor U_{k_1,k_2,m_1,m_2} splits into contributions from $H_X \cap H_Y$ and $H_X \cap H_Z$:

$$U_{k_1,k_2,m_1,m_2} = U_{k_1,k_2,m_1,m_2}^{XY} + U_{k_1,k_2,m_1,m_2}^{XZ} \ . \tag{7.50}$$

The $H_Y \cap H_Z$ singularities do not contribute to the JK residue in the geometric phase, in line with the absence of vacua where Y and Z take VEV while X vanishes.

The contribution from $H_X \cap H_Y$ reads:

$$U_{k_1,k_2,m_1,m_2}^{XY} = \tag{7.51}$$

$$\sum_{i=1}^{2} \sum_{j=1}^{3} \sum_{p_X=0}^{k_2} \sum_{p_Y=0}^{k_1} \operatorname*{Res}_{\hat{\sigma}_1=0} \operatorname*{Res}_{\hat{\sigma}_2=0} (\mathbf{I}_{XY})_{k_1,k_2}^{p_X,p_Y,i,j} (\hat{\sigma}_1 + m_j^Y - p_Y \boldsymbol{\epsilon}_\Omega)^{m_1} (\hat{\sigma}_2 + m_i^X - p_X \boldsymbol{\epsilon}_\Omega)^{m_2} ,$$

where we shifted the integration variables $\hat{\sigma}_a$ in each summand so that the singularity is always at $\hat{\sigma}_a = 0$. Here we defined

$$(\mathbf{I}_{XY})_{k_1,k_2}^{p_X,p_Y,i,j} = \prod_{i'=0}^{2} \prod_{p=0}^{k_2} \frac{1}{\hat{\sigma}_2 - (m_{i'}^X - m_i^X) + (p - p_X)\boldsymbol{\epsilon}_\Omega}$$

$$\times \prod_{j'=1}^{3} \prod_{p'=0}^{k_1} \frac{1}{\hat{\sigma}_1 - (m_{j'}^Y - m_j^Y) + (p' - p_Y)\boldsymbol{\epsilon}_\Omega} \tag{7.52}$$

$$\times \begin{cases} \prod\limits_{p''=0}^{k_1-2k_2} (\hat{\sigma}_1 - 2\hat{\sigma}_2 + m_j^Y - 2m_i^X + (p'' - p_Y + 2p_X)\boldsymbol{\epsilon}_\Omega) \\ 1 \\ \prod\limits_{p''=0}^{-k_1+2k_2--2} (\hat{\sigma}_1 - 2\hat{\sigma}_2 + m_j^Y - 2m_i^X + (p'' - p_Y + 2p_X + k_1 - 2k_2 + 1)\boldsymbol{\epsilon}_\Omega) , \end{cases}$$

where the three cases in the third line are like in (7.45). The contribution from $H_X \cap H_Z$ reads

$$U_{k_1,k_2,m_1,m_2}^{XZ} = \tag{7.53}$$

$$\sum_{i=1}^{2} \sum_{p_X=0}^{k_2} \sum_{p_Z=0}^{k_1-2k_2} \operatorname*{Res}_{\hat{\sigma}_1=0} \operatorname*{Res}_{\hat{\sigma}_2=0} (\mathbf{I}_{XZ})_{k_1,k_2}^{p_X,p_Z,i} (\hat{\sigma}_1 + m_i^X - (p_Z + 2p_X)\boldsymbol{\epsilon}_\Omega)^{m_1} (\hat{\sigma}_2 + m_i^X - p_X \boldsymbol{\epsilon}_\Omega)^{m_2} ,$$

with $(\mathbf{I}_{XZ})_{k_1,k_2}^{p_X,p_Z,i}$ an expression similar to (7.52).

From the expression (7.49)–(7.50), one can compute the correlation functions F_{m_1,m_2} explicitly, at least at low order in m_1, m_2 and q_2. Let us define $L = m_1 + m_2$, the "level" of F_{m_1,m_2}. The first non-trivial correlation functions occur at level 4:

$$
\begin{aligned}
F_{m_1,m_2} &= 0\,, && \forall m_1, m_2 \;:\; m_1 + m_2 \leq 3\,, \\
F_{4,0} &= 2\,, && F_{3,1} = 1\,, \\
F_{2,2} &= -\frac{2q_2}{1-4q_2}\,, && F_{1,3} = \frac{q_2(1+4q_2)}{(1-4q_2)^2}\,, \qquad F_{0,4} = -\frac{2q_2^2(3+4q_2)}{(1-4q_2)^3}\,.
\end{aligned}
\tag{7.54}
$$

These exact resummed expressions are more easily obtained in the $m^F = 0$, $\epsilon_\Omega = 0$ limit of the Coulomb branch formula, which we discuss below.

7.4.2 Recursion relations

The explicit expression (7.49)–(7.50) is unwieldy but perfectly general.[27] Fortunately, the recursion relations (6.1) discussed in the previous section allow us to compute (7.41) recursively. In our model, (6.1) reads

$$
\langle \sigma_1^{l_1} \sigma_2^{l_2} (\sigma_1 - 2\sigma_2) \prod_{j=1}^{3} (\sigma_1 + m_j^Y) \rangle_N = q_1 \langle (\sigma_1 - \epsilon_\Omega)^{l_1} \sigma_2^{l_2} \rangle_N\,,
\tag{7.55}
$$

$$
\langle \sigma_1^{l_1} \sigma_2^{l_2} \prod_{i=1}^{3} (\sigma_2 + m_i^X) \rangle_N = q_2 \langle (\sigma_1 - 2\sigma_2)(\sigma_1 - 2\sigma_2 + \epsilon_\Omega) \sigma_1^{l_1} (\sigma_2 - \epsilon_\Omega)^{l_2} \rangle_N\,,
$$

with $l_1, l_2 \geq 0$. it is easy to check that (7.54) indeed satisfies these relations. At any level $L = m_1 + m_2$, (7.55) provides $2L - 4$ linear relations between the level L and lower level correlators . (We have $L - 3$ relations from the first line of (7.55), and $L - 1$ relations from the second one.) This gives an overdetermined set of recursion relations for the $L \geq 5$ correlators (at each level, there are $2L - 4$ equations for $L + 1$ undetermined correlators). Therefore, any correlation function can be determined recursively with the initial data (7.54). This is easily implemented on a computer. At level $L = 5$, one finds:

$$
\begin{aligned}
F_{5,0} = F_{4,1} = F_{3,2} = 0\,, && F_{2,3} = \frac{3q_2\epsilon_\Omega}{(1-4q_2)^2}\,, \\
F_{1,4} = -\frac{2q_2(1+12q_2)\epsilon_\Omega}{(1-4q_2)^3}\,, && F_{0,5} = \frac{30q_2^2(1+4q_2)\epsilon_\Omega}{(1-4q_2)^4}\,.
\end{aligned}
$$

These correlators are proportional to ϵ_Ω, in agreement with (7.42). At level $L = 6$, we find:

$$
F_{6,0} = 8u_2(m^X) + 2u_2(m^Y) = 2F_{5,1}\,, \qquad F_{4,2} = 2u_2(m^X) - \frac{q_2 u_2(m^Y)}{1-4q_2}\,,
$$

$$
F_{3,3} = u_2(m^X) + \frac{q_2(1+4q_2)u_2(m^Y)}{(1-4q_2)^2}\,,
$$

$$
F_{2,4} = -\frac{4q_2(1-2q_2)u_2(m^X)}{(1-4q_2)^2} - \frac{2q_2^2(3+4q_2)u_2(m^Y) + 2q_2(2+7q_2)\epsilon_\Omega^2}{(1-4q_2)^3}\,,
$$

---

[27]That is, given that the twisted masses are generic. For special values, some singularities from $H_X \cap H_Y$ and $H_X \cap H_Z$ can coincide, and one must be careful not to over-count.

$$F_{1,5} = \frac{2q_2(1+6q_2^2-8q_2^3)u_2(m^X)}{(1-4q_2)^3} + \frac{q_2^2(1+24q_2+16q_2^2)u_2(m^Y) + q_2(3+95q_2+140q_2^2)\epsilon_\Omega^2}{(1-4q_2)^4},$$

$$F_{0,6} = -\frac{2q_2^2(9+16q_2-16q_2^2)u_2(m^X)}{(1-4q_2)^4} - \frac{2q_2^3(5+40q_2+16q_2^2) + 2q_2^2(51+515q_2+420q_2^2)\epsilon_\Omega^2}{(1-4q_2)^5}.$$

At this order, we have ϵ_Ω^2 terms and the first appearance of the mass terms, as expected. One can continue this process level by level indefinitely. The dependence on $q_1 = \Lambda_1^4$ kicks in at level 8.

7.4.3 Geometric and orbifold phases in the $\epsilon_\Omega = 0$ and $m^F = 0$ limit

In the $\epsilon_\Omega = 0$ limit, we have some considerable simplifications. In order to compare to [10], we also take $m_i^X = m_j^Y = 0$. Consider first the geometric phase. We have (7.49) with:

$$U_{k_1,k_2,m_1,m_2} = \operatorname*{Res}_{\hat\sigma_1=0} \operatorname*{Res}_{\hat\sigma_2=0} \frac{\hat\sigma_1^{m_1}\hat\sigma_2^{m_2}}{\sigma_2^{2(k_2+1)}\sigma_1^{3(k_1+1)}(\sigma_1 - 2\sigma_2)^{k_1-2k_2+1}} \ . \tag{7.56}$$

This expression is very easy to evaluate analytically, to obtain:[28]

$$U_{k_1,k_2,m_1,m_2} = (-2)^{2k_2-m_2+1} \begin{pmatrix} -k_1 + 2k_2 - 1 \\ 2k_2 + 1 - m_2 \end{pmatrix} \delta_{m_1+m_2,4k_1+4} \ . \tag{7.57}$$

This matches precisely the results of [10]. Summing the q_2 series for $m_1 + m_2 = 4$, we obtain (7.54). In the orbifold phase, instead, we have the expansion

$$F_{m_1,m_2} = \sum_{k_1\geq 0,\, k_1-2k_2\geq 0} q_1^{k_1} q_2^{k_2} U_{k_1,k_2,m_1,m_2}^{\mathrm{orb}}, \tag{7.58}$$

where the sum is over the fluxes in the dual cone to $\mathrm{Cone}(Q_Y, Q_Z)$. The JK residue (7.48) gives

$$\begin{aligned} U_{k_1,k_2,m_1,m_2}^{\mathrm{orb}} &= \operatorname*{Res}_{\hat\sigma_2=0} \operatorname*{Res}_{\hat\sigma_1=2\hat\sigma_2} \frac{\hat\sigma_1^{m_1}\hat\sigma_2^{m_2}}{\sigma_2^{2(k_2+1)}\sigma_1^{3(k_1+1)}(\sigma_1 - 2\sigma_2)^{k_1-2k_2+1}}, \\ &= 2^{2k_2-4k_1+m_1-3} \begin{pmatrix} -3k_1 - 3 + m_1 \\ k_1 - 2k_2 \end{pmatrix} \delta_{m_1+m_2,4k_1+4} \ . \end{aligned} \tag{7.59}$$

The correlation functions agree as analytic functions across the phases, as expected. For instance, upon resumming

$$F_{m_1,4-m_1} = \sum_{k_2\leq 0} q^{k_2} U_{0,k_2,m_1,4-m_1}^{\mathrm{orb}}, \tag{7.60}$$

in the orbifold phase, we recover (7.54).

---

[28]Here the binomial coefficient $\begin{pmatrix} m \\ n \end{pmatrix}$ is understood to be equal to zero if $n < 0$.

	X_1	X_2	Y	Z	W	FI
$U(1)_1$	1	1	1	$-N$	-1	ξ_1
$U(1)_2$	0	0	1	1	-2	ξ_2

Table 4. Gauge charges of matter fields and FI parameters in the $\mathbb{C}^3/\mathbb{Z}_{(2N+1)(2,2,1)}$ GLSM.

8 Examples: correlators of A-twisted GLSMs

In this section we switch off the Omega-deformation parameter ϵ_Ω and compute correlators in some interesting examples of A-twisted gauged linear sigma models. The correlation functions no longer depend on the location of the operators on the sphere and thus the subscripts denoting the insertion points are dropped.[29]

In the abelian case, we consider a GLSM for a non-compact orbifold studied in [15]. The authors of [15] found some puzzling violations of the quantum cohomology relations in that model. In our formalism, this is expected due to the presence of non-projective singularities in the Coulomb branch integrand. Physically, this signals a singular behavior of some correlation functions as the twisted masses are sent to zero.

In the non-abelian case, we restrict for simplicity to unitary gauge groups, although our formalism applies generally. We compute twisted chiral correlators involving Casimir invariants of the form $\text{Tr}(\sigma^j)$, where σ is an adjoint matrix of a unitary gauge group factor. For correlators involving only dimension-one Casimirs ($j = 1$), which lead to Yukawa couplings in the Calabi-Yau models, we successfully compare our formulas with available results obtained using Picard-Fuchs equations and mirror symmetry [67]. Our formalism also allows us to compute correlators involving higher Casimir invariants, which, to our knowledge, could not be computed with previous techniques.

8.1 $\mathbb{C}^3/\mathbb{Z}_{(2N+1)(2,2,1)}$

Here we consider the GLSM for the non-compact orbifold $\mathbb{C}^3/\mathbb{Z}_{(2N+1)(2,2,1)}$ studied in [68]. We will compare genus zero topological correlators computed in our formalism with the results of [15, 68], fixing an ambiguity for certain constant correlators that violate the quantum cohomology relations of the theory with vanishing twisted masses.

The GLSM in question has $U(1)^2$ gauge group and 5 chiral multiplets of zero R-charge and gauge charges as in table 4. We consider $N > 2$, so that the axial R-symmetry has a mixed anomaly with the $U(1)_1$ gauge group: consequently the effective FI parameters in the UV are $\xi_{\text{eff}}^{\text{UV}} = (-\infty, \xi_2)$.

The classical phase diagram of the model is shown in figure 9 [15]. Recall that in our formalism we are only interested in the phases that are probed by the GLSM in the UV, once quantum corrections to the FI parameters are included. Since $\xi_{\text{eff}}^{\text{UV}} = (-\infty, \xi_2)$, the GLSM only probes the so called geometric phase $-2\xi_1 + \xi_2 > 0$, $-\xi_1 - N\xi_2 > 0$ in the UV, out of the four classical phases. In the geometric phase the fields Z and W are forced to

---

[29]In this section, we thus utilize the variables N and S to denote numerical parameters of the theory. These variables should not be confused with subscripts indicating the insertion locus of operators.
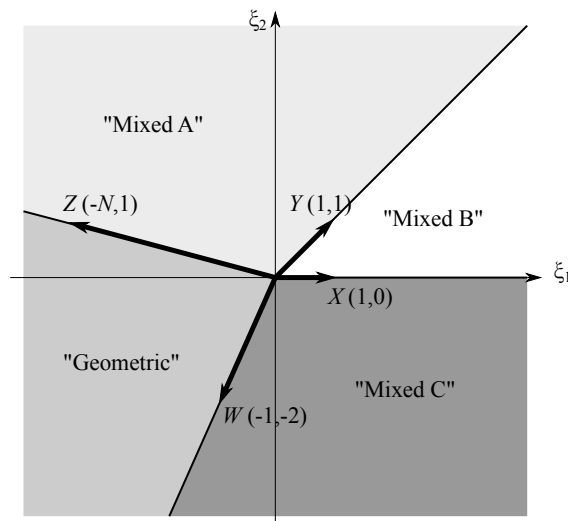
Figure 9. The classical phase diagram of the $\mathbb{C}^3/\mathbb{Z}_{(2N+1)(2,2,1)}$ GLSM.

acquire VEVs by the D-term equations, breaking the gauge group to $\mathbb{Z}_{2N+1}$ and leaving a $\mathbb{C}^3/\mathbb{Z}_{(2N+1)(2,2,1)}$ orbifold, with $\mathbb{C}^3$ parametrized by X_1, X_2 and Y.

Let σ_1 and σ_2 be the complex scalars in the vector multiplets associated to the gauge groups $U(1)_1$ and $U(1)_2$. We wish to compute the correlators

$$F_{a,b} = \langle \sigma_1^a \sigma_2^b \rangle_0 \tag{8.1}$$

of this GLSM for vanishing twisted masses and compare to the results of [15, 68]. The selection rule for the anomalous axial R-symmetry implies that the topological correlator $F_{a,b}$ vanishes unless $a + b = 3 + (2 - N)k_1$, where k_1 is the flux of the $U(1)_1$ gauge group. Therefore $F_{3+(2-N)n-b,b} \propto q_1^n$.

In defining and computing the Jeffrey-Kirwan residue, we face the technical complication that the arrangement of hyperplanes meeting at $\sigma_1 = \sigma_2 = 0$ is not projective. We remedy this as in [37, 69] by turning on a small common twisted mass m for the matter fields. This splits the multiple intersection at the origin into 6 simple intersections of pairs of hyperplanes at separate points, which are projective arrangements. We will define JK-Res $\left[\xi_{\text{eff}}^{\text{UV}}\right]$ in the presence of the twisted mass m, which we take to zero at the end of the computation. With m turned on, the 1-loop determinants of the matter fields are

$$
\begin{aligned}
Z_k^{X_i} &= (\hat{\sigma}_1 + m)^{-(k_1+1)} & Z_k^Y &= (\hat{\sigma}_1 + \hat{\sigma}_2 + m)^{-(k_1+k_2+1)} \\
Z_k^Z &= (-N\hat{\sigma}_1 + \hat{\sigma}_2 + m)^{-(-Nk_1+k_2+1)} & Z_k^W &= (-\hat{\sigma}_1 - 2\hat{\sigma}_2 + m)^{-(-k_1-2k_2+1)} .
\end{aligned}
\tag{8.2}
$$

The Jeffrey-Kirwan residue in the UV geometric phase is a residue at the intersection of the hyperplanes associated to Z and W, namely the point $(\hat{\sigma}_1, \hat{\sigma}_2) = (\frac{3}{2N+1}m, \frac{N-1}{2N+1}m)$. It takes the form

$$\text{JK-Res}\left[\xi_{\text{eff}}^{\text{UV}}\right] f(\hat{\sigma}_1, \hat{\sigma}_2, m) d\hat{\sigma}_1 \wedge d\hat{\sigma}_2 = \mathop{\text{Res}}_{\hat{\sigma}_1 = \frac{3}{2N+1}m} \mathop{\text{Res}}_{\hat{\sigma}_2 = \frac{1}{2}(-\hat{\sigma}_1+m)} f(\hat{\sigma}_1, \hat{\sigma}_2, m) . \tag{8.3}$$

Since the residue only picks the poles of Z_k^Z and Z_k^W, the summation over k is effectively reduced to the dual cone $-Nk_1 + k_2 \geq 0$, $-k_1 - 2k_2 \geq 0$. The localization formula for the topological correlators in the vanishing twisted mass limit is therefore

$$F_{a,b} = \lim_{m \to 0} \sum_{k \in \mathbb{Z}^2} q_1^{k_1} q_2^{k_2} \operatorname*{Res}_{\hat{\sigma}_1 = \frac{3}{2N+1}m} \operatorname*{Res}_{\hat{\sigma}_2 = \frac{1}{2}(-\hat{\sigma}_1 + m)} (\hat{\sigma}_1^a \hat{\sigma}_2^b Z_k^{X_1} Z_k^{X_2} Z_k^Y Z_k^Z Z_k^W) . \qquad (8.4)$$

Using (8.4), we can compute all the correlators of non-negative axial R-charge, $R_A = 2(a + b - 3) \geq 0$. The correlators of negative R_A-charge diverge like m^{a+b-3}. Instead, correlators of non-negative R_A-charge have a finite $m \to 0$ limit. As we now explain, correlators of positive axial R_A-charge behave differently from correlators of zero axial R_A-charge.

To understand the difference, let us consider a naïve version of the localization formula with vanishing twisted masses, where the order of the $m \to 0$ limit and the residue in (8.4) is reversed. When applied to $F_{3+(2-N)n-b,b}$ with $n \leq 0$, this naïve formula reproduces the result of [15].[30] For $n < 0$ we find that our formula (8.4) gives the same result: limit and residue commute.[31] It was also argued in [15] that their naive formula is incorrect for the $n = 0$ correlators $F_{3-b,b}$. Note that the formula follows from $n < 0$ correlators and quantum cohomology relations at vanishing twisted masses. Instead, the $F_{3-b,b}$ correlators must be quantum cohomology violating constants (with respect to q_1 and q_2), that could not be determined using their methods. Applying our localization formula (8.4) to the correlators in question, we indeed obtain the constants:

$$F_{3-b,b} = \frac{3^{2-b}}{4} \frac{(N-1)^b}{(N+1)(N+2)^2(2N+1)}, \qquad b = 0, 1, 2, 3. \qquad (8.5)$$

We are led to conclude that the $m \to 0$ limit and the residue do not commute even for the finite and R_A-neutral correlators $F_{3-b,b}$.

Let us emphasize that the proper quantum cohomology relations do hold in the massive theory, in agreement with the discussion of section 6. The violation of the naïve relations in the massless theory are a symptom of the fact that the theory is singular (albeit in a mild fashion: only a finite number of correlators diverge) when we send the twisted mass to zero.

8.2 Calabi-Yau complete intersections in Grassmannians

In [51], Hori and Tong studied a U(N) gauge theory with N_f chiral multiplets Φ_i in the fundamental representation and S chiral multiplets P^α transforming in the $\det^{-Q_\alpha}$ representation of the gauge group, with $Q_\alpha > 0$ (see table 5). We will focus on the case $N_f = \sum_\alpha Q_\alpha$, so that the axial R-symmetry is anomaly-free and the vacuum moduli space is a noncompact Calabi-Yau manifold of complex dimension $(N_f - N)N + S$. For $\xi > 0$ the

---

[30]In particular, the contour integral formula for correlators in the geometric phase presented in [15] can be obtained by summing the instantons in the naïve version of our formula (8.4).

[31]The statement extends to all $F_{a,b}$ correlators of positive axial R-charge ($a + b > 3$). Those which violate the $m = 0$ selection rule for the axial R-symmetry vanish in the $m \to 0$ limit.

	Φ_i^a	P^α	FI
U(N)	**N**	$\det^{-Q_\alpha}$	ξ
U(1)$_R$	0	2	

Table 5. U(N) gauge representations and vector R-charges of the chiral multiplets in the GLSM for complete intersections in Grassmannians.

vacuum moduli space is the total space of $\oplus_\alpha \mathcal{O}(-Q_\alpha) \to G(N, N_f)$. To obtain a compact Calabi-Yau, the superpotential

$$W = \sum_{\alpha=1}^{S} P^\alpha G_\alpha(B), \tag{8.6}$$

is introduced, where G_α are generic degree Q_α polynomials in the baryons

$$B_{i_1 \ldots i_N} = \epsilon_{a_1 \ldots a_N} \Phi_{i_1}^{a_1} \ldots \Phi_{i_N}^{a_N} . \tag{8.7}$$

The vector R-symmetry assigns charge 2 to P_α and 0 to Φ_i.

For $\xi > 0$, the fundamentals acquire VEV and the F-term equations are solved by $P^\alpha = 0$ and $G_\alpha(B) = 0$. The GLSM is in a geometric phase: the low energy theory is a nonlinear sigma model on a compact Calabi-Yau $X_{Q_1,\ldots,Q_S} \subset G(N, N_f)$, which is the complete intersection of the hypersurfaces $G_\alpha(B) = 0$ in the Grassmannian $G(N, N_f)$. The compact Calabi-Yau has complex dimension $N(N_f - N) - S$. Excluding abelian examples which give hypersurfaces in projective spaces, there are six threefolds in this class, which were studied from a geometric viewpoint in [67] and from a physical viewpoint in [51]. We will list them and compute their topological correlators below. In the $\xi < 0$ phase, P^α acquire VEV while the fundamentals vanish, leaving a residual $PSU(N)$ gauge group.

Let us now focus on the geometric phase $\xi > 0$. As we will explain better in section 8.2.1, there is no need to use the associated Cartan theory to define the localization formula in this case. The reason is that the non-abelian gauge group is completely broken in this phase, and the instanton sums are absolutely convergent. Hence the topological correlators in the geometric phase are simply given by

$$\langle \mathcal{O}(\sigma) \rangle_0 = (-1)^{\frac{N(N-1)}{2}+S} \frac{1}{N!} \sum_{k_a=0}^{\infty} ((-1)^{N-1}q)^{\sum_{a=1}^{N} k_a}$$

$$\oint_{(\hat\sigma_a=0)} \prod_{a=1}^{N} \frac{d\hat\sigma_a}{2\pi i} \prod_{1 \leq a < b \leq N} (\hat\sigma_a - \hat\sigma_b)^2 \frac{\prod_{\alpha=1}^{S} (-Q_\alpha \sum_{a=1}^{N} \hat\sigma_a)^{1+Q_\alpha \sum_a k_a}}{\prod_{a=1}^{N} \hat\sigma_a^{N_f(k_a+1)}} \mathcal{O}(\hat\sigma), \tag{8.8}$$

where we inserted the sign $(-1)^S$ due to the S fields of R-charge 2, to obtain positive intersection numbers.

In the CY case $N_f = \sum_{\alpha=1}^{S} Q_\alpha$, the selection rule for the axial R-symmetry implies that the correlator vanishes unless $\mathcal{O}(\sigma)$ is a homogeneous polynomial of degree equal to the complex dimension $d = N(N_f - N) - S$ of the CY. This result is also easily derived from the previous formula.

The instanton series in (8.8) can be resummed to give

$$
\langle \mathcal{O}(\sigma) \rangle_0 = (-1)^{\frac{N(N-1)}{2}} \frac{1}{N!} \oint \prod_{a=1}^{N} \frac{d\hat{\sigma}_a}{2\pi i} \prod_{1 \leq a < b \leq N} (\hat{\sigma}_a - \hat{\sigma}_b)^2 \cdot
$$

$$
\cdot \frac{\prod_{\alpha=1}^{S} \left(Q_\alpha \sum_{a=1}^{N} \hat{\sigma}_a \right)}{\prod_{a=1}^{N} \left[\hat{\sigma}_a^{N_f} + (-1)^N q \prod_{\alpha=1}^{S} (-Q_\alpha \sum_{b=1}^{N} \hat{\sigma}_b)^{Q_\alpha} \right]} \, \mathcal{O}(\hat{\sigma}) \,,
\tag{8.9}
$$

where the contour integral is now around poles in $\hat{\sigma}_a$ proportional to positive powers of q. The contour picks all the zeros of the denominator, namely all the solutions of the vacuum equations $e^{2\pi i \partial_{\hat{\sigma}_a} \widetilde{W}_{\text{eff}}(\hat{\sigma})} = 1$. (We will be more precise about the details at the end of the section.) This expression manifests the connection with the twisted chiral ring relations and the quantum Coulomb branch vacua of the theory. Note in particular that the correlators diverge along the *singular locus* in moduli space where a noncompact Coulomb branch arises [10, 51, 70], because then the poles in σ (i.e. the quantum Coulomb vacua) are no longer isolated. We will indeed see that the correlators are rational functions in q with poles along the singular locus $\Delta(q) = 0$.

We now list the twisted chiral correlators for the Hori-Tong GLSM that engineer CY_3 complete intersections in Grassmannians, and compare our results to the Yukawa couplings obtained in [67] using mirror symmetry. In the following we use the notation

$$
u_j(\sigma) \equiv \text{Tr}(\sigma^j)
\tag{8.10}
$$

for the Casimir invariants of σ.

- $X_4 \subset G(2,4)$: the correlators are

$$
\langle u_1(\sigma)^3 \rangle = \frac{8}{1 - 2^{10} q} \,, \qquad \langle u_2(\sigma) u_1(\sigma) \rangle = 0 \,.
\tag{8.11}
$$

The denominator shows that the singular locus is $q = 2^{-10}$.

- $X_{3,1^2} \subset G(2,5)$: the correlators are

$$
\langle u_1(\sigma)^3 \rangle = \frac{15}{1 + 11 \, (3^3 q) - (3^3 q)^2}
$$

$$
\langle u_2(\sigma) u_1(\sigma) \rangle = \frac{3(1 - 54 q)}{1 + 11 \, (3^3 q) - (3^3 q)^2} \,.
\tag{8.12}
$$

$\langle u_1(\sigma)^3 \rangle$ agrees with the Yukawa coupling computed in [67], with $q = -z$.

- $X_{2^2,1} \subset G(2,5)$: the correlators are

$$
\langle u_1(\sigma)^3 \rangle = \frac{20}{1 + 11 \, (2^4 q) - (2^4 q)^2}
$$

$$
\langle u_2(\sigma) u_1(\sigma) \rangle = \frac{4(1 - 32 q)}{1 + 11 \, (2^4 q) - (2^4 q)^2} \,.
\tag{8.13}
$$

$\langle u_1(\sigma)^3 \rangle$ agrees with the Yukawa coupling computed in [67], with $q = -z$.

- $X_{2,1^4} \subset G(2,6)$: the correlators are

$$\langle u_1(\sigma)^3 \rangle = \frac{28}{\left(1 + 2^2 q\right)\left(1 - 27\left(2^2 q\right)\right)}$$

$$\langle u_2(\sigma) u_1(\sigma) \rangle = \frac{8(1 + 18q)}{\left(1 + 2^2 q\right)\left(1 - 27\left(2^2 q\right)\right)} \ .$$

(8.14)

$\langle u_1(\sigma)^3 \rangle$ agrees with the Yukawa coupling computed in [67], with $q = z$.

- $X_{1^7} \subset G(2,7)$: the correlators are

$$\langle u_1(\sigma)^3 \rangle = \frac{14(3 + q)}{1 + 57q - 289q^2 - q^3}$$

$$\langle u_2(\sigma) u_1(\sigma) \rangle = \frac{14(1 - 9q)}{1 + 57q - 289q^2 - q^3} \ .$$

(8.15)

$\langle u_1(\sigma)^3 \rangle$ agrees with the Yukawa coupling computed in [67], with $q = -z$. This is the celebrated Rødland Calabi-Yau [71].

- $X_{1^6} \subset G(3,6)$: the correlators are

$$\langle u_1(\sigma)^3 \rangle = \frac{42}{(1 - q)(1 - 64q)}$$

$$\langle u_2(\sigma) u_1(\sigma) \rangle = 0$$

$$\langle u_3(\sigma) \rangle = -\frac{6(1 - 8q)}{(1 - q)(1 - 64q)}$$

(8.16)

$\langle u_1(\sigma)^3 \rangle$ agrees (up to a typo) with the Yukawa coupling computed in [67], with $q = z$.

8.2.1 The associated Cartan theory and the $\xi < 0$ phase

As we have explained, the proper way to deal with a non-abelian GLSM, which has fewer FI parameters than the rank of the gauge group, is to consider the associated Cartan theory [64] (see also [33]). This procedure is necessary to discuss phases of the non-abelian GLSM where the gauge group is not Higgsed to a finite group, as is the case in the $\xi < 0$ phase of the models of Hori and Tong.

The Cartan theory associated to the non-abelian U(N) GLSM is a GLSM with gauge group the maximal torus U(1)^N, with the same chiral matter as in the U(N) theory plus extra chiral multiplets of vector R-charge 2 associated to the W-bosons of U(N). As we have explained, the chiral multiplets originating from W-bosons do not contribute poles to the 1-loop determinants, because of a cancellation between opposite roots $\pm \alpha$. They are spectators in the following analysis of the phase diagram, the pole structure of the integrand and the JK residue.

The advantage of the Cartan theory is to have FI parameters $(\xi_1, \ldots, \xi_N)$ belonging to the dual of the Cartan subalgebra of U(N). The presence of as many FI parameters as the rank of the gauge group ensures that in the interior of each chamber in FI space

that defines a phase, the gauge group is Higgsed completely (up to a finite group) and the instanton sums are absolutely convergent. We will therefore formulate the localization formula in the associated Cartan model with FI parameters $\vec{\xi} = (\xi_1, \ldots, \xi_N)$ in the dual of the Cartan subalgebra and correspondingly instanton factors $\vec{q} = (q_1, \ldots, q_N)$, and take the physical limit $\vec{q} = (q_1, \ldots, q_N) \to q(1, \ldots, 1)$ at the end of the computation:

$$
\begin{aligned}
\langle \mathcal{O}(\sigma) \rangle_0 = \lim_{\substack{\vec{\xi} \to \xi(1, \ldots, 1) \\ \vec{q} \to q(1, \ldots, 1)}} \quad & (-1)^{\frac{N(N-1)}{2} + S} \frac{1}{N!} \sum_{\vec{k} \in \mathbb{Z}^N} \prod_{a=1}^{N} ((-1)^{N-1} q_a)^{k_a} \\
& \text{JK-Res} \left[\vec{\xi} \right] d^N \hat{\sigma} \prod_{1 \le a < b \le N} (\hat{\sigma}_a - \hat{\sigma}_b)^2 \frac{\prod_{\alpha=1}^{S} (-Q_\alpha \sum_{a=1}^{N} \hat{\sigma}_a)^{1 + Q_\alpha \sum_a k_a}}{\prod_{a=1}^{N} \hat{\sigma}_a^{N_f(k_a+1)}} \mathcal{O}(\hat{\sigma}) .
\end{aligned}
\tag{8.17}
$$

To specify the JK residue, we need to discuss the phase structure of the Cartan theory. The charge vectors of the chiral multiplets that originate from the fundamentals Φ^a and the determinant fields P^α define $N+1$ rays generating $N+1$ chambers in FI space $\mathbb{R}^N$. Therefore the Cartan theory has $N+1$ phases, which we now discuss.

If $\xi_a > 0$ for all $a = 1, \ldots, N$, then all the fields Φ^a, $a = 1, \ldots, N$, take VEV. The JK residue is an iterated residue at the poles of the 1-loop determinants of fields Φ^a, namely $\hat{\sigma}_a = 0$ for all a:

$$
\text{JK-Res} \left[\vec{\xi} \right] f(\hat{\sigma}) d^N \hat{\sigma} = \mathop{\text{Res}}_{\hat{\sigma}_N = 0} \ldots \mathop{\text{Res}}_{\hat{\sigma}_1 = 0} f(\hat{\sigma}) .
\tag{8.18}
$$

The instanton sum reduces to the dual cone $k_a \ge 0$ for all $a = 1, \ldots, N$, therefore it is a Taylor series in $q_1, q_2, \ldots, q_N$. We call this phase the 0-th phase.

If $-\xi_{\bar{a}} > 0$ and $\xi_a - \xi_{\bar{a}} > 0$ for all $a = 1, \ldots, N$ different from $\bar{a}$, then the fields P^α and all the fields Φ^a except for $\Phi^{\bar{a}}$ take VEV. There is a total of N phases of this kind, depending on the choice of $\bar{a}$. The JK residue is a residue at the poles of the corresponding 1-loop determinants, given by

$$
\text{JK-Res} \left[\vec{\xi} \right] f(\hat{\sigma}) d^N \hat{\sigma} = - \mathop{\text{Res}}_{\hat{\sigma}_N = 0} \ldots \mathop{\text{Res}}_{\hat{\sigma}_{\bar{a}+1} = 0} \mathop{\text{Res}}_{\hat{\sigma}_{\bar{a}-1} = 0} \ldots \mathop{\text{Res}}_{\hat{\sigma}_1 = 0} \mathop{\text{Res}}_{\hat{\sigma}_{\bar{a}} = -\sum_{\substack{a=1 \\ a \ne \bar{a}}}^{N} \hat{\sigma}_a} f(\hat{\sigma}) .
\tag{8.19}
$$

Taking into account that $R[P^\alpha] = 2$, the instanton sum reduces to the shifted dual cone defined by $-\sum_{b=1}^{N} k_b \ge 1$ and $k_a \ge 0$ for all $a \ne \bar{a}$: it is therefore a Taylor series in $1/q_{\bar{a}}$ and in $q_a / q_{\bar{a}}$ for all $a \ne \bar{a}$. We call this phase the $\bar{a}$-th phase.

Note that thanks to the R-charge 2 of the determinant fields P^α, for any dual cone in $\vec{k}$-space only N types of 1-loop determinants out of $N+1$ can simultaneously have poles, reflecting the previous phase structure. The corresponding arrangement of hyperplanes is therefore projective in each phase.

Let us now discuss the physical limit $\vec{q} = (q_1, \ldots, q_N) \to q(1, \ldots, 1)$. If $|q| < 1$, that is if we are in the geometric phase $\xi > 0$, the FI parameter $\xi(1, \ldots, 1)$ is in the interior of the 0-th phase described above. Correspondingly, the instanton sum is absolutely convergent.
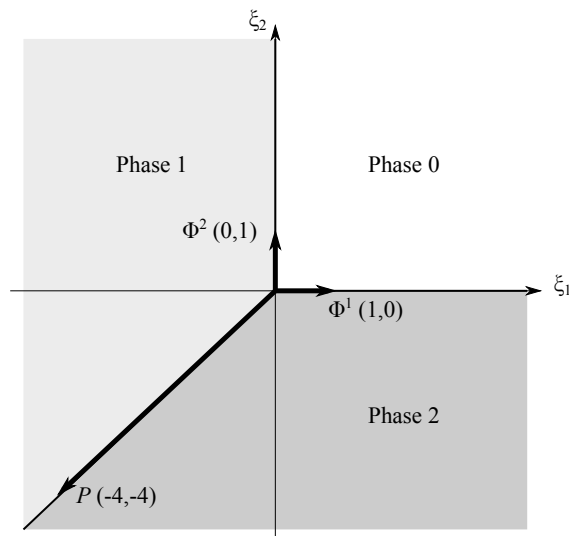
Figure 10. The phase diagram of the Cartan theory associated to the $X_4 \subset G(2,4)$ GLSM.

This explains why we did not need to use the Cartan theory to discuss the geometric phase of the Hori-Tong GLSM.

If instead $|q| > 1$, that is if we are in the phase $\xi < 0$, the FI parameter $\xi(1,\ldots,1)$ lies along a generator of the cone of the Cartan theory, the common boundary of phases 1, 2, ..., N. At this boundary only P^α and none of the Φ^a fields acquire VEV. In the non-abelian theory, $U(N)$ is only broken to $PSU(N)$. In the Cartan theory, $N-1$ out of the N U(1) gauge factors are not broken. Correspondingly, $N-1$ out of N instanton sums in the Hori-Tong GLSM are at the radius of convergence. Moving to the Cartan theory and perturbing the FI parameter $(\xi_1,\ldots,\xi_N)$ away from $\xi(1,\ldots,1)$ so that it enters one of the N phases above, the instanton series falls within its radius of convergence and can be safely resummed. We can finally take the physical limit $\vec{q} = (q_1,\ldots,q_N) \to q(1,\ldots,1)$, which is non-singular.

Let us exemplify this discussion in the case of $X_4 \subset G(2,4)$, which is based on a U(2) gauge theory. The phase diagram of the associated Cartan theory is shown in figure 10. The correlators (8.17) are given by a Taylor series in q_1, q_2 in the 0th phase $\xi_1 > 0, \xi_2 > 0$, by a Taylor series in $q_1^{-1}, q_2 q_1^{-1}$ in the 1st phase $-\xi_1 > 0, -\xi_1 + \xi_2 > 0$, and by a Taylor series in $q_2^{-1}, q_1 q_2^{-1}$ in the 2nd phase $-\xi_2 > 0, \xi_1 - \xi_2 > 0$.

Resumming the Taylor series in any of the three phases, the correlators of Casimir invariants in the Cartan theory (the arguments of the limit in (8.17)) are found to be

$$\langle u_1(\sigma)^3 \rangle_{\text{Cartan}} = \frac{8(1 + 1536(q_1 + q_2) - 720896(q_1^2 + q_2^2) - 2752512 q_1 q_2)}{\Delta(q_1, q_2)}$$

$$\langle u_2(\sigma) u_1(\sigma) \rangle_{\text{Cartan}} = \frac{2097152(q_1 - q_2)^2(-3 + 256(q_1 + q_2))}{\Delta(q_1, q_2)} ,$$

(8.20)

where

$$\Delta(q_1, q_2) = \text{Resultant}_x \left(1 + 256 q_1 (1 + x)^4, x^4 + 256 q_2 (1 + x)^4 \right)$$

(8.21)

is a quartic polynomial whose vanishing gives the singular locus of the Cartan theory. The independence of the correlators on the phase is due to their analyticity in q_1, q_2. In the physical limit $(q_1, q_2) \to q(1, 1)$, (8.20) reduce to the correlators (8.11) that we computed previously in the geometric phase of the non-abelian theory.

8.2.2 Resumming the instantons and phase independence of correlators

The correlators (8.17) can be argued to be independent of the phase of the associated Cartan theory by resumming the instanton series as follows. We first rewrite

$$\mathbf{I}(\hat{\sigma}, q) \equiv \sum_{\vec{k}} \prod_{a=1}^{N} \left[(-1)^{N-1} q_a \frac{\prod_{\alpha=1}^{S} \left(-Q_\alpha \sum_{a=1}^{N} \hat{\sigma}_a \right)^{Q_\alpha}}{\hat{\sigma}_a^{N_f}} \right]^{k_a} = \sum_{\vec{k}} e^{2\pi i \sum_{a=1}^{N} k_a \partial_a \hat{W}_{\text{eff}}(\hat{\sigma})} \quad (8.22)$$

where $\hat{W}_{\text{eff}}(\sigma)$ is the effective twisted superpotential

$$
\begin{aligned}
\hat{W}_{\text{eff}}(\hat{\sigma}) = {}& 2\pi i \sum_{a=1}^{N} \tau_a \hat{\sigma}_a - \pi i \sum_{a=1}^{N} (N + 1 - 2a) \hat{\sigma}_a + \\
& - N_f \sum_{a=1}^{N} \hat{\sigma}_a (\log \hat{\sigma}_a - 1) - \sum_{\alpha=1}^{S} \left(-Q_\alpha \sum_{a=1}^{N} \hat{\sigma}_a \right) \left(\log \left(-Q_\alpha \sum_{a=1}^{N} \hat{\sigma}_a \right) - 1 \right).
\end{aligned}
\quad (8.23)
$$

In the 0-th phase where $\xi_a > 0$ for all $a = 1, \ldots, N$, the instanton sum is over $k_a \geq 0$ for all $a = 1, \ldots, N$. Performing the summation, (8.22) becomes

$$\mathbf{I}_0(\hat{\sigma}, q) = \prod_{a=1}^{N} \frac{1}{1 - e^{2\pi i \partial_a \hat{W}_{\text{eff}}(\hat{\sigma})}} \ . \quad (8.24)$$

In the $\bar{a}$-th phase where $-\xi_{\bar{a}} > 0$ and $\xi_a - \xi_{\bar{a}} > 0$ for all $a = 1, \ldots, N$ different from $\bar{a}$, the instanton sum is over $\sum_{b=1}^{N} k_b \leq -1$ and $k_a \geq 0$ for all $a \neq \bar{a}$. Performing the summation, (8.22) becomes

$$
\begin{aligned}
\mathbf{I}_{\bar{a}}(\hat{\sigma}, q) &= \frac{e^{-2\pi i \partial_{\bar{a}} \hat{W}_{\text{eff}}(\hat{\sigma})}}{1 - e^{-2\pi i \partial_{\bar{a}} \hat{W}_{\text{eff}}(\hat{\sigma})}} \prod_{\substack{a=1 \\ a \neq \bar{a}}}^{N} \frac{1}{1 - e^{2\pi i (\partial_a - \partial_{\bar{a}}) \hat{W}_{\text{eff}}(\hat{\sigma})}} = \\
&= -\frac{1}{1 - e^{2\pi i \partial_{\bar{a}} \hat{W}_{\text{eff}}(\hat{\sigma})}} \prod_{\substack{a=1 \\ a \neq \bar{a}}}^{N} \frac{1}{1 - e^{2\pi i (\partial_a - \partial_{\bar{a}}) \hat{W}_{\text{eff}}(\hat{\sigma})}}
\end{aligned}
\quad (8.25)
$$

After resummation, the JK residues (8.18) and (8.19) become iterated residues at the poles of the previous expressions, which are the quantum Coulomb branch vacua that solve $\{\hat{\sigma} : e^{2\pi i \partial_a \hat{W}_{\text{eff}}(\hat{\sigma})} = 1 \ \forall a = 1, \ldots, N\}$.[32] Even though (8.24) and (8.25) are different, they coincide at their poles, i.e. on-shell in the twisted chiral ring.[33] This shows the equality of the correlators across all phases.

---

[32] We are glossing over a subtlety here: when quantum Coulomb vacua exist, they are not isolated but instead form a non-compact one-dimensional Coulomb branch [51]. This happens when q is at the singular locus. We will be more precise on the definition of the residue in the next subsection.

[33] The relative minus sign between (8.25) and (8.24) is compensated by the relative minus sign between (8.18) and (8.19) when computing the residue.

8.2.3 Resumming the instantons and the general residue formula

In this section we elaborate on (8.9) and the previous discussion, and present a simple residue formula that allows to compute the topological correlators in all Hori-Tong models. We consider the physical limit $q_a = q$ for all $a = 1, \ldots, N$ to simplify some of the following formulas. The generalization to the associated Cartan theory is straightforward, though no longer necessary after resumming the instanton series.

We have seen that after resumming the instantons the quantum Coulomb branch vacuum equations naturally appear in the integrand. (We will refer for definiteness to formula (8.25) and take $\bar{a} = N$ with no loss of generality.) It is important to note that the quantum Coulomb branch vacua, when they exist, are not isolated [51]: given a solution $(\hat{\sigma}_1, \ldots, \hat{\sigma}_N)$ to the vacuum equations, the rescaled $\lambda(\hat{\sigma}_1, \ldots, \hat{\sigma}_N)$ is also a solution for any $\lambda \in \mathbb{C}$. This is a general property of R_A-anomaly-free GLSM, that flow to non-trivial fixed points: the quantum Coulomb branch vacuum equations are invariant under complexified $\mathrm{U}(1)_A$ transformations, that is a common rescaling of all the $\tilde{\sigma}$ variables. In the case at hand, the vacuum equations are therefore N equations for $N-1$ variables, which only have solutions if q is at the singular locus $\Delta(q) = 0$ where the equations become dependent. In that case the rescaling mode parametrizes a non-compact Coulomb branch and the CFT is singular.

Let us then change variables from $(\hat{\sigma}_1, \ldots, \hat{\sigma}_N)$ to $(x_1, \ldots, x_{N-1}, y)$, where

$$x_a = \frac{\hat{\sigma}_a}{\hat{\sigma}_N} \quad (a = 1, \ldots, N-1), \qquad y = \prod_{a=1}^{N} \hat{\sigma}_a^{1/N}, \tag{8.26}$$

so that the rescaling $(\hat{\sigma}_1, \ldots, \hat{\sigma}_N) \mapsto \lambda(\hat{\sigma}_1, \ldots, \hat{\sigma}_N)$ translates to $y \mapsto \lambda y$ with x_a fixed.

In these new variables, using the notation $x_N = 1$ and keeping $\hat{\sigma}_N = y \prod_{a=1}^{N-1} x_a^{1/N}$ temporarily to shorten some formulas, we obtain

$$\mathbf{I}_N(x, q) = -\frac{1}{1 - (-1)^{N-N_f-1} q \prod_{\alpha=1}^{S} Q_\alpha^{Q_\alpha} \left(\sum_{a=1}^{N} x_a\right)^{N_f}} \prod_{a=1}^{N-1} \frac{1}{1 - x_a^{-N_f}}, \tag{8.27}$$

$$\mathcal{Z}^{\text{1-loop}}(x, \hat{\sigma}_N; 0) = (-1)^{\frac{N(N-1)}{2}} \prod_{1 \le a < b \le N} (x_a - x_b)^2 \cdot \prod_{\alpha=1}^{S} Q_\alpha \cdot \frac{\left(\sum_{a=1}^{N} x_a\right)^S}{\prod_{a=1}^{N-1} x_a^{N_f}} \hat{\sigma}_N^{-N-d}, \tag{8.28}$$

where $d = N(N_f - N) - S$ is the complex dimension of the compact Calabi-Yau. Finally, the dimension d inserted operator is

$$\mathcal{O}(\hat{\sigma}) = \hat{\sigma}_N^d \mathcal{O}(x) \tag{8.29}$$

and the integration measure is

$$d^N \hat{\sigma} = \hat{\sigma}_N^N \frac{dy}{y} \prod_{a=1}^{N-1} dx_a. \tag{8.30}$$

Collecting all these ingredients together, we see that the factors of $\hat{\sigma}_N$ cancel out. Next, we see that the integral over the non-compact mode y decouples, giving $\oint \frac{dy}{2\pi i y} = 1$. This is

because the quantum Coulomb branch vacuum equations do not involve the rescaling mode y, as is visible from (8.27). The integral over y simply imposes the $U(1)_A$ selection rule. We are left with $N - 1$ contour integrals over x_a, $a = 1, \ldots, N - 1$. The contour encircles the poles that solve the independent vacuum equations $x_a^{N_f} = 1$ for all $a = 1, \ldots, N - 1$, which are given by

$$x_a = \omega_{N_f}^{m_a}, \qquad m_a = 0, \ldots, N_f - 1 \tag{8.31}$$

for all $a = 1, \ldots, N - 1$, where $\omega_{N_f} = e^{2\pi i / N_f}$ denotes an N_f-th root of unity. In summary, the correlators of the Hori-Tong GLSMs are given by the residue formula

$$\langle \mathcal{O}(\sigma) \rangle_0 = \prod_{\alpha=1}^{S} Q_\alpha \cdot \frac{(-1)^{\frac{N(N-1)}{2}}}{N!} \sum_{(m_1, \ldots, m_{N-1}) \in \mathbb{Z}_{N_f}^{N-1}} \operatorname*{Res}_{x_{N-1} = \omega_{N_f}^{m_{N-1}}} \cdots \operatorname*{Res}_{x_1 = \omega_{N_f}^{m_1}}$$
$$\frac{\left[\prod_{1 \leq a < b \leq N} (x_a - x_b)^2 \right] \cdot \left(\sum_{a=1}^{N} x_a \right)^S \cdot \mathcal{O}(x)}{\left[\prod_{a=1}^{N-1} (x_a^{N_f} - 1) \right] \left[1 + (-1)^{N - N_f} q \prod_{\alpha=1}^{S} Q_\alpha^{Q_\alpha} \left(\sum_{a=1}^{N} x_a \right)^{N_f} \right]}, \tag{8.32}$$

where again $x_N = 1$ is understood.

Formula (8.32) immediately reproduces the correlators computed using formula (8.8) and presented in section 8.2 for Calabi-Yau threefolds. It can also be easily applied to GLSMs that engineer higher-dimensional Calabi-Yau manifolds.

The residue formula (8.32) for twisted chiral correlators is closely related to the analysis of the quantum Coulomb branch carried out in [51] using the effective twisted superpotential that arises from integrating out all massive fields at a generic Coulomb branch vacuum.[34] The authors of [51] therefore considered all the quantum Coulomb branch vacua around which all matter fields and W-bosons are massive, that is $\hat{\sigma}_a \neq 0$ for all a, $\sum_{a=1}^{N} \hat{\sigma}_a \neq 0$, and $\hat{\sigma}_a \neq \hat{\sigma}_b$ for all $a \neq b$. These conditions are implemented automatically in (8.32): there are no poles at $x_a = 0, \infty$, whereas poles such that $\sum_{a=1}^{N} x_a = 0$ or $x_a = x_b$ for some $a \neq b$ have vanishing residue thanks to the numerator.

8.3 The Gulliksen-Negård CY_3

The computations of the previous subsection can be repeated for the PAX/PAXY gauged linear sigma models introduced in [70] to describe determinantal Calabi-Yau varieties. PAX and PAXY models are related by the duality of [72]. In this subsection we compute topological correlators in the PAX model of the Gulliksen-Negård Calabi-Yau threefold [73].

The matter content of the PAX model for the Gulliksen-Negård CY_3 of [70] is listed in table 6. The gauge group is $U(1) \times U(2)$, with complex scalars σ and Σ in the adjoint representation of $U(1)$ and $U(2)$ respectively. There are 8 chiral multiplets Φ_α of charge $+1$ under $U(1)$, 4 chiral multiplets P^i in the bifundamental representation of $U(2) \times U(1)$, and 4 chiral multiplets X_i in the antifundamental representation of $U(2)$, subject to a superpotential

$$W = \operatorname{tr}(P A(\Phi) X), \tag{8.33}$$

where $A(\Phi) = \sum_{\alpha=1}^{8} A^\alpha \Phi_\alpha$ and A^α are 8 constant 4×4 matrices.

---

[34]The integers n_a introduced in [51] are related to ours by $(n_1, \ldots, n_{N-1}, n_N) = (m_1, \ldots, m_{N-1}, 0)$.

	Φ_α	P^i	X_i	FI
$U(1)_\sigma$	$+1$	-1	0	ξ_0
$U(2)_\Sigma$	**1**	**2**	$\overline{\mathbf{2}}$	ξ
$U(1)_R$	0	0	2	

Table 6. Gauge representations and vector R-charges of the chiral multiplets in the PAX GLSM for the determinantal Gulliksen-Negård CY_3.

For simplicity we will work in phase I of the GLSM of [70], corresponding to the cone $\xi_0 + 2\xi > 0$, $\xi > 0$ in FI space. Here ξ_0 and ξ are FI parameters for the U(1) and U(2) gauge groups respectively. In this phase the fields Φ and P_a acquire VEV, whereas X^a do not ($a = 1, 2$ is a U(2) gauge index). In the associated Cartan theory, with FI parameters (ξ_1, ξ_2) for the Cartan of U(2), the phase where Φ and P_a acquire VEV is given by the chamber $\xi_0 + \xi_1 + \xi_2 > 0$, $\xi_1 > 0$, $\xi_2 > 0$. Phase I of the non-abelian GLSM is obtained when $\xi_1 = \xi_2 = \xi > 0$ and lies in the interior of this cone. Therefore the instanton sum over the closure of the dual cone $k_0 \geq 0$, $k_1 - k_0 \geq 0$, $k_2 - k_0 \geq 0$ is convergent even for physical values of the instanton expansion factor for U(2), $q_1 = q_2 = q$, to which we restrict in the following.

The topological correlators are given by

$$\langle \mathcal{O}(\sigma, \Sigma) \rangle_0 = -\sum_{k_0=0}^{\infty} \sum_{k_1=k_0}^{\infty} \sum_{k_2=k_0}^{\infty} q_0^{k_0}(-q)^{k_1+k_2} \mathop{\mathrm{Res}}_{\hat{\sigma}=0} \mathop{\mathrm{Res}}_{\hat{\Sigma}_2=\sigma} \mathop{\mathrm{Res}}_{\hat{\Sigma}_1=\hat{\sigma}} \frac{1}{2}(\hat{\Sigma}_1 - \hat{\Sigma}_2)^2 \cdot$$
$$\cdot \hat{\sigma}^{-8(k_0+1)} \prod_{a=1}^{2} \left[(-\hat{\Sigma}_a)^{4(k_a+1)}(-\hat{\sigma} + \hat{\Sigma}_a)^{-4(-k_0+k_a+1)} \right] \mathcal{O}(\hat{\sigma}, \hat{\Sigma}) . \tag{8.34}$$

To compare with the notation of [33], we introduce $z = q_0 q^2$ and $w = -q$, so that the above formula expresses the correlator as a Taylor series in z and w. By the selection rule for the axial R_A-symmetry, only correlators cubic in σ, Σ do not vanish.

We can obtain a simple alternative formula for the correlators by resumming the instantons as in the previous section. Changing variables to $x_1 = \hat{\Sigma}_1/\hat{\sigma}$, $x_2 = \hat{\Sigma}_2/\hat{\sigma}$, $y = (\hat{\Sigma}_1 \hat{\Sigma}_2 \sigma)^{1/3}$ and resumming the instanton series, we reach the residue formula

$$\langle \mathcal{O}(\sigma, \Sigma) \rangle_0 = -\frac{1}{2} \sum_{m_1, m_2=0}^{3} \mathop{\mathrm{Res}}_{x_a = \frac{1}{1 - i^{m_a} w^{1/4}}} \frac{(x_1 - x_2)^2 (x_1 x_2)^4 \mathcal{O}(1, x)}{[1 - z(x_1 x_2)^4] \prod_{a=1}^{2} [(x_a - 1)^4 - w x_a^4]} . \tag{8.35}$$

Using the notation

$$\sigma_s \equiv \sigma , \qquad \sigma_t \equiv \mathrm{tr}\,\Sigma - 2\sigma , \tag{8.36}$$

for the linear combinations of σ, $\mathrm{tr}\,\Sigma$ conjugate to $\tau_0 + 2\tau$ and τ, the correlators read

$$\langle \sigma_s^3 \rangle = \frac{\mathcal{N}_{sss}}{\Delta} , \qquad \langle \sigma_s^2 \sigma_t \rangle = \frac{\mathcal{N}_{sst}}{\Delta} , \qquad \langle \sigma_s \sigma_t^2 \rangle = \frac{\mathcal{N}_{stt}}{\Delta} , \qquad \langle \sigma_t^3 \rangle = \frac{\mathcal{N}_{ttt}}{\Delta} ,$$
$$\langle \sigma_s u_2(\Sigma) \rangle = \frac{\mathcal{N}_{s2}}{\Delta} , \qquad \langle \sigma_t u_2(\Sigma) \rangle = \frac{\mathcal{N}_{t2}}{\Delta} , \qquad \langle u_3(\Sigma) \rangle = \frac{\mathcal{N}_3}{\Delta} , \tag{8.37}$$

where the denominator

$$\Delta(z, w) = \left[(1-w)^4 - 2(1 + 6w + w^2)z + z^2\right] \cdot \left[(1-w)^8 - 4(1-w)^4 \cdot \right.$$
$$\cdot (1 - 34w + w^2)z + 2(3 + 372w + 1298w^2 + 372w^3 + 3w^4))z^2 + \quad (8.38)$$
$$\left. - 4(1 - 34w + w^2)z^3 + z^4\right]$$

determines the singular locus, in agreement with [33, 70], and the numerators are

$$\mathcal{N}_{sss} = 4(1 - 2w + w^2 - z)(1 - 2w + w^2 + z) \cdot$$
$$\cdot (5 - 20w + 30w^2 - 20w^3 + 5w^4 + 54z + 212wz + 54w^2z + 5z^2)$$
$$\mathcal{N}_{sst} = 4(5 - 20w + 140w^3 - 350w^4 + 420w^5 - 280w^6 + 100w^7 - 15w^8 +$$
$$+ 12z + 380wz - 480w^2z - 840w^3z + 1420w^4z - 372w^5z - 120w^6z +$$
$$- 34z^2 - 60wz^2 + 60w^3z^2 + 34w^4z^2 + 12z^3 + 212wz^3 + 96w^2z^3 + 5z^4)$$
$$\mathcal{N}_{stt} = 16(1 + 2w - 22w^2 + 34w^3 + 20w^4 - 106w^5 + 118w^6 - 58w^7 + 11w^8 + \quad (8.39)$$
$$- 2z + 62wz + 476w^2z - 564w^3z - 474w^4z + 438w^5z + 64w^6z +$$
$$- 34wz^2 - 94w^2z^2 - 94w^3z^2 - 34w^4z^2 + 2z^3 - 30wz^3 - 40w^2z^3 - z^4)$$
$$\mathcal{N}_{ttt} = 8(1 + 16w - 20w^2 - 112w^3 + 230w^4 - 16w^5 - 276w^6 + 240w^7 +$$
$$- 63w^8 - 4z - 64wz + 1380w^2z + 4224w^3z - 2332w^4z - 2944w^5z +$$
$$- 260w^6z + 6z^2 + 80wz^2 + 564w^2z^2 + 688w^3z^2 + 198w^4z^2 +$$
$$- 4z^3 - 32wz^3 + 124w^2z^3 + z^4)$$

and

$$\mathcal{N}_{s2} = 4(19 - 52w - 88w^2 + 556w^3 - 970w^4 + 836w^5 - 368w^6 + 68w^7 +$$
$$- w^8 + 136z + 1412wz - 604w^2z - 2904w^3z + 1296w^4z + 660w^5z +$$
$$+ 4w^6z - 74z^2 + 148wz^2 + 688w^2z^2 + 268w^3z^2 - 6w^4z^2 +$$
$$- 80z^3 + 28wz^3 + 4w^2z^3 - z^4)$$
$$\mathcal{N}_{t2} = 8(9 + 16w - 124w^2 + 64w^3 + 350w^4 - 624w^5 + 404w^6 - 96w^7 + w^8 +$$
$$+ 4z + 768wz + 3604w^2z - 96w^3z - 3476w^4z - 800w^5z - 4w^6z +$$
$$- 34z^2 - 304wz^2 - 532w^2z^2 - 160w^3z^2 + 6w^4z^2 + \quad (8.40)$$
$$+ 20z^3 + 32wz^3 - 4w^2z^3 + z^4)$$
$$\mathcal{N}_3 = 4(21 + 132w - 912w^2 + 1844w^3 - 1630w^4 + 524w^5 + 88w^6 - 68w^7 +$$
$$+ w^8 + 160z + 3596wz + 6668w^2z - 4776w^3z - 5160w^4z - 484w^5z +$$
$$- 4w^6z - 126z^2 + 220wz^2 + 1032w^2z^2 + 404w^3z^2 + 6w^4z^2 +$$
$$- 56z^3 + 148wz^3 - 4w^2z^3 + z^4) .$$

The cubic correlation functions given by the first line of (8.37) and (8.39) are Yukawa couplings, which can be computed from mirror symmetry using standard techniques [11, 74]. In order to provide an independent check of our results, we performed that computation using the Picard-Fuchs operators in [33], and we found perfect agreement. The correlation functions given by the second line of (8.37) and (8.40) are intrinsically non-abelian, and, to the best of our knowledge, their computation is a genuinely new result.

9 Higgs branch localization and vortices

In this final section, we consider an alternative localization argument. For simplicity, we only consider the special case of an abelian gauge group,

$$\mathbf{G} = \mathbf{H} = \prod_{a=1}^{n} \mathrm{U}(1)_a \,, \tag{9.1}$$

with chiral multiplets Φ_i of R-charges r_i, gauge charges Q_i^a, and twisted masses m_i^F. We shall also assume that theory has isolated Higgs vacua. None of these assumptions are strictly necessary. The generalization to a non-abelian $\mathbf{G}$ could be carried out similarly, using the auxiliary Cartan theory, while the case of a continuous Higgs branch could be dealt with like in [10]. Our main objective, here, is to explain how the structure of the Coulomb branch formula can be understood as a more familiar sum over vortices [10]. Along the way, we introduce a simple ϵ_Ω-deformation of the vortex equations, which might be of independent interest.

9.1 Localizing on the Higgs branch

Consider the localization Lagrangian:

$$\mathscr{L}_{\mathrm{loc}} = \frac{1}{\mathrm{e}^2}(\mathscr{L}_{YM} + \mathscr{L}_H) + \frac{1}{\mathrm{g}^2}\mathscr{L}_{\widetilde{\Phi}\Phi} \,, \tag{9.2}$$

where we introduced the $(\delta + \widetilde{\delta})$-exact term [26]:[35]

$$
\begin{aligned}
\mathscr{L}_H &= \left(\delta + \widetilde{\delta}\right)\left(\frac{\lambda_a - \widetilde{\lambda}_a}{2i} H^a(\widetilde{\mathcal{A}}, \mathcal{A})\right) \\
&= (D - 2if_{1\bar{1}} + i\epsilon_\Omega(V_1 D_{\bar{1}} - V_{\bar{1}} D_1)\widetilde{\sigma})_a \, H^a(\widetilde{\mathcal{A}}, \mathcal{A}) + (\text{fermions})\,,
\end{aligned} \tag{9.3}
$$

with $H^a(\widetilde{\mathcal{A}}, \mathcal{A})$ some gauge-invariant function of the matter fields $\mathcal{A}, \widetilde{\mathcal{A}}$. Note that this localizing action is invariant under $\delta + \widetilde{\delta}$ instead of δ and $\widetilde{\delta}$ separately, but this does not cause any difficulty. The equation of motion for $\widetilde{\sigma}$ is simply $D_\mu D^\mu \widetilde{\sigma} = O(\frac{\mathrm{e}^2}{\mathrm{g}^2})$. We take a double scaling limit where $\mathrm{e}^2, \mathrm{g}^2 \to 0$ and $\frac{\mathrm{e}^2}{\mathrm{g}^2} \to 0$, so that $\widetilde{\sigma}$ is constant on any saddle. The D integral is Gaussian and imposes

$$D + i\epsilon_\Omega(V_1 D_{\bar{1}} - V_{\bar{1}} D_1)\widetilde{\sigma} = \mathrm{e}_0^2 H(\widetilde{\mathcal{A}}, \mathcal{A}) \,. \tag{9.4}$$

We denote by $\mathcal{M}_{\mathrm{susy}}$ the field configurations that satisfy the supersymmetry equations (2.47) and (2.48), as before. On the intersection with (9.4), we obtain

$$
\begin{aligned}
\widetilde{\sigma} &= \text{constant}\,, & 2if_{1\bar{1}} &= \mathrm{e}_0^2 H(\widetilde{\mathcal{A}}, \mathcal{A})\,, \\
(Q_i(\sigma) + m_i^F)\mathcal{A}_i &= i\epsilon_\Omega \mathcal{L}_V^{(a)} \mathcal{A}_i\,, & D_{\bar{z}}\mathcal{A} &= 0\,,
\end{aligned} \tag{9.5}
$$

and

$$\mathcal{L}_V \sigma = 0\,, \qquad D_1\sigma + i\epsilon_\Omega V_1\,(2if_{1\bar{1}}) = 0\,. \tag{9.6}$$

---

[35]See also [75–77] for further generalizations.

Here e_0^2 is the "bare" dimensionful YM coupling appearing in (2.34), to be distinguished from the dimensionless e^2 in (9.2). One can check that any solution to (9.5)–(9.6) also solves the equation of motion of σ. From now on, we choose

$$H^a(\widetilde{\mathcal{A}}, \mathcal{A}) = \sum_i Q_i^a \widetilde{\mathcal{A}}_i \mathcal{A}_i - \widetilde{\xi}^a \ . \tag{9.7}$$

Note that σ is *not* constant on the supersymmetric saddles, which allows for contributions from nontrivial topological sectors. The parameters $\widetilde{\xi}^a$ in (9.7) are naturally identified with the $\widetilde{\tau}$ couplings entering in (2.45), with $\widetilde{\tau}^a = -2i\widetilde{\xi}^a/\mathrm{e}^2$ like in (4.11). Unlike the physical FI parameters ξ^a, we can fix the couplings $\widetilde{\xi}^a$ to our convenience. Their purpose is to localize on supersymmetric configurations similar to the Higgs branch vortices in flat space. We choose $\widetilde{\xi}^a$ in a specific cone so that the vortex configurations, with $\mathcal{A} \neq 0$, Higgses the gauge group to a finite subgroup.

If $\mathcal{A} = \widetilde{\mathcal{A}} = 0$, however, the localizing action (9.2) with (9.7) is the same as the Coulomb branch localizing action (4.15), and one should worry that some Coulomb branch-like configurations with the zero mode $\hat{\sigma}$ turned on might contribute. We expect that these additional configurations can be suppressed by sending $\widetilde{\xi} \to \infty$ before taking the $\mathrm{e}^2 \to 0$ limit. This scaling limit is also necessary to allow for vortices of arbitrarily large topological number, as we review below.

The fluctuation determinants of massive chiral multiplets in the vortex background can be computed by an index theorem (see appendix C and references therein). Note that we are taking a double scaling limit (9.2), first sending $\mathrm{e}^2 \to 0$ to localize on the vortex saddles, and then sending $\mathrm{g}^2 \to 0$ to compute the fluctuations determinants.

9.2 Vortex equations on S_Ω^2

It is instructive to first study the vortex equations (9.5) in the special case $\mathbf{G} = \mathrm{U}(1)$ with a single chiral multiplet Φ of charge Q, R-charge r and twisted mass m^F. The vortex equations read[36]

$$2i f_{1\bar{1}} = \mathrm{e}_0^2 \left(Q|\mathcal{A}|^2 - \widetilde{\xi} \right) ,$$
$$\left(\partial_{\bar{z}} - i\frac{r}{2}\omega_{\bar{z}} - iQa_{\bar{z}} \right) \mathcal{A} = 0 , \tag{9.8}$$
$$\left(Q\sigma + m^F + \frac{r}{2}\epsilon_\Omega \right) \mathcal{A} = i\epsilon_\Omega V^\mu \left(\partial_\mu - iQa_\mu \right) \mathcal{A} ,$$

together with the remaining supersymmetry equations (9.6). Let us consider a given topological sector with flux:

$$k = \frac{1}{2\pi} \int_{S^2} d^2x \sqrt{g}(-2i f_{1\bar{1}}) , \tag{9.9}$$

for the gauge field a_μ. The field $\mathcal{A}$ can be viewed as a holomorphic section of

$$\mathcal{K}^{\frac{r}{2}} \otimes \mathcal{O}(k)^Q \cong \mathcal{O}(Qk - r) , \tag{9.10}$$

---

[36]Note that we take $\mathcal{A}$ and its complex conjugate $\widetilde{\mathcal{A}} = \mathcal{A}^\dagger$ in the frame basis.

by virtue of the second equation in (9.8). Such sections exist if and only if $Qk - r \geq 0$, and they have $Qk - r + 1$ simple zeros. On the S_Ω^2 background, these zeros must be partitioned between the north and south poles by rotational invariance. The section $\mathcal{A}$ has a non-trivial transition function, with

$$\mathcal{A}^{(N)} = \left(\frac{z}{\bar{z}}\right)^{\frac{1}{2}(Qk-r)} \mathcal{A}^{(S)} , \tag{9.11}$$

between the northern and southern hemispheres.[37] (We write $\mathcal{A} = \mathcal{A}^{(N)}$, by default.)

Let us choose $Q > 0$ and $\widetilde{\xi} > 0$, for definiteness. Then, k is bounded from above according to $Qk - r \leq Q\mathrm{e}_0^2 \widetilde{\xi} \, \mathrm{vol}(S^2)/2\pi$. We consider a formal limit $\widetilde{\xi} \to \infty$ such that all vortex numbers are allowed. Consider the ansatz

$$\mathcal{A} = e^{f_1 + if_2} , \tag{9.12}$$

where f_1, f_2 are real functions. Let us introduce the azimuthal angle ϕ with $z = |z|e^{i\phi}$. By rotational symmetry, we have $f_1 = f_1(|z|^2)$, and f_2 a linear function of ϕ. From (9.11), we see that $f_2^{(N)} = f_2^{(S)} + (Qk - r)\phi$. Using the second equation in (9.8), we can solve for a real gauge field,

$$Qa_\mu dx^\mu + \frac{r}{2}\omega_\mu dx^\mu = i(dz\partial_z - d\bar{z}\partial_{\bar{z}})f_1 + df_2 . \tag{9.13}$$

Plugging back into (9.8), we find an ordinary second order differential equation for $f_1(|z|^2)$,

$$\frac{4}{Q\mathrm{e}_0^2 \sqrt{g}} \partial_{|z|^2} \left(|z|^2 \partial_{|z|^2} \left(f_1 + \frac{r}{8}\log g\right)\right) = Qe^{2f_1} - \widetilde{\xi} . \tag{9.14}$$

Solutions of this equation are known to exist [78]. The two integration constants can be taken to be the orders of the zeros of $\mathcal{A}$ at the poles. Due to the topological constraint (9.11), we really have a single integer parameter p:

$$\mathcal{A}^{(N)} \sim z^p , \qquad \mathcal{A}^{(S)} \sim \left(\frac{1}{z}\right)^{-p+Qk-r} , \qquad p = 0, \cdots, Qk - r . \tag{9.15}$$

This is equivalent to

$$f_1^{(N)} = \frac{p}{2}\log|z|^2 + \cdots , \qquad f_1^{(S)} = \frac{p - Qk + r}{2}\log|z|^2 + \cdots . \tag{9.16}$$

We therefore find a *vortex configuration*, schematically pictured in figure 11. There are $Qk - r + 1$ distinct solutions for each flux k, labelled by the integer p in (9.15).

Finally, the third equation in (9.8) determines the profile of $\sigma = \sigma(|z|^2)$ in terms of $f_1(|z|^2)$:

$$Q\sigma = -m^F - \frac{r}{2}\epsilon_\Omega - 2\epsilon_\Omega|z|^2 \partial_{|z|^2} \left(f_1 + \frac{r}{8}\log g\right) . \tag{9.17}$$

We are only interested in the values of σ at the poles, which follow from (9.16):

$$Q\sigma_N + m^F = \epsilon_\Omega\left(-\frac{r}{2} - p\right) , \qquad Q\sigma_S + m^F = \epsilon_\Omega\left(-\frac{r}{2} - p + Qk\right) . \tag{9.18}$$

Of course, (9.18) satisfies the supersymmetry relation (2.53), $\sigma_S - \sigma_N = \epsilon_\Omega k$.

---

[37]Recall that a section φ of $\mathcal{O}(n)$ transforms as $\varphi^{(N)} = z^n\varphi^{(S)}$ between patches. Thus, more precisely, $\mathcal{A}$ is a section of the U(1) line bundle, with first Chern class $Qk - r$, canonically associated to $\mathcal{O}(Qk - r)$. Correspondingly, the gauge field a_μ can be chosen real.
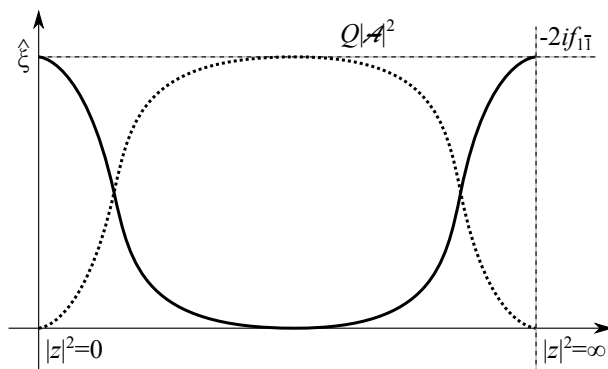
Figure 11. The profile of $Q|\mathcal{A}|^2$ and of the gauge field flux $(-2if_{1\bar{1}})$ on the sphere (with $e_0^2 = 1$). The flux is localized near the poles ($|z|^2 = 0$ and $|z|^2 = \infty$), where $|\mathcal{A}|^2$ vanishes, with size proportional to $1/(e_0\widetilde{\xi}^{1/2})$.

9.3 Higgs branch localization formula

Consider an abelian GLSM with gauge charges Q_i^a, as above. We denote by (H) a solution of the equations

$$\sum_i Q_i^a |\mathcal{A}_i|^2 = \widetilde{\xi}^a \ \ (\forall a), \qquad \left(Q_i(\sigma) + m_i^F + \frac{r_i}{2}\epsilon_\Omega\right)\mathcal{A}_i = 0 \ \ (\forall i), \qquad (9.19)$$

such that at least n distinct fields $\mathcal{A}_j$, with linearly independent charges $Q_j \in \mathfrak{h}^*$, get a VEV, fully Higgsing the gauge group to a discrete subgroup. We further restrict ourselves to the case when the "Higgs vacua" (H) are isolated: that is, the VEVs of $\mathcal{A}_j$ cannot be varied continuously. This can be achieved by turning on generic twisted masses m^F, if there are no chiral fields with the same quantum numbers. In that case, exactly n fields $\mathcal{A}_j$ get a VEV in a given Higgs vacuum. Let us introduce $J = \{j_1, \cdots, j_n\}$ labeling the n fields $\mathcal{A}_j$ that get a VEV in (H). For each such (H), there exist n distinct types of vortices behaving like in (9.15) — that is, one has a tower of vortices indexed by (k_H, p_H) for each $j \in J$, with $Q_j(k_H) - r_j \geq 0 \ \forall j \in J$. Here $k_H = (k_{H,a})_{a=1}^n$ are the fluxes of the vortex configuration, and $p_H = (p_{H,j})_{j \in J}$ with $0 \leq p_{H,j} \leq Q_j(k_H) - r_j$ are the orders of zeros of $\mathcal{A}_j^{(N)}$.

The values of σ_N and σ_S on the Higgs vacuum (H) are determined by (9.18). More precisely, one needs to solve the linear system

$$Q_j(\sigma_N|_H) + m_j^F = \epsilon_\Omega\left(-\frac{r_j}{2} - p_{H,j}\right) \qquad \forall j \in J \qquad (9.20)$$

to determine $\sigma_N|_H$ in terms of the twisted masses, R- and gauge charges, and p_H. Then $\sigma_S|_H = \sigma_N|_H + k_H\epsilon_\Omega$ by supersymmetry.

From the previous discussions, it is clear that the Higgs branch localization formula takes the form of a sum over vortices:

$$\left\langle \mathcal{O}^{(N)}(\sigma_N)\mathcal{O}^{(S)}(\sigma_S)\right\rangle = \sum_{(H)}\sum_{k_H} q^k \sum_{p_H} Z_{k_H,p_H}^{\text{vortex}} Z_{k_H,p_H}^{\text{massive}} \mathcal{O}^{(N)}(\sigma_N|_H)\mathcal{O}^{(S)}(\sigma_S|_H) \ . \qquad (9.21)$$

Here, we have defined the vortex contribution

$$Z_{k_H,p_H}^{\text{vortex}} = \underset{\sigma_N \to \sigma_N|_H}{\text{Res}} \prod_{j \in J} \epsilon_\Omega{}^{r_j-1-Q_j(k_H)} \frac{\Gamma\left(\frac{Q_j(\sigma_N)+m_j^F}{\epsilon_\Omega} + \frac{r_j}{2}\right)}{\Gamma\left(\frac{Q_j(\sigma_N+k_H\epsilon_\Omega)+m_j^F}{\epsilon_\Omega} + \frac{2-r_j}{2}\right)} \,, \qquad (9.22)$$

which correspond to the fluctuations of the chiral multiplets $\mathcal{A}_j$, $j \in J$, with the massless modes indexed by $p_{H,j}$ removed. We used the one-loop determinant (C.7) and the supersymmetry condition $\sigma_S = \sigma_N + k_H\epsilon_\Omega$, and removed the massless modes by taking the (multi-dimensional) residue. Eq. (9.22) depends on p_H through the solution $\sigma_N|_H$ to (9.20).

The remaining contribution is from all the chiral multiplets which do not participate in the vortices of (H):

$$Z_{k_H,p_H}^{\text{massive}} = \prod_{i \notin J} \epsilon_\Omega{}^{r_i-1-Q_i(k_H)} \frac{\Gamma\left(\frac{Q_i(\sigma_N|_H)+m_i^F}{\epsilon_\Omega} + \frac{r_i}{2}\right)}{\Gamma\left(\frac{Q_i(\sigma_N|_H+k_H\epsilon_\Omega)+m_i^F}{\epsilon_\Omega} + \frac{2-r_i}{2}\right)} \,. \qquad (9.23)$$

As expected, the residues picked up by the Coulomb branch formula (4.51) correspond precisely to the vortices discussed here. The singularities of the integrand (4.50) occur wherever some chiral multiplet has a massless mode, corresponding to the existence of holomorphic sections for $\mathcal{A}$. By our assumption of isolated Higgs vacua, these singularities correspond to regular hyperplane arrangements, and the JK residue becomes an iterated residue.

9.4 Elementary examples

Let us illustrate (9.21) with some elementary examples. The simplest example is the abelian Higgs model discussed in section 7.1. In that case, there is a single field with a single Higgs vacuum with residual $\mathbb{Z}_Q$ gauge symmetry, and the vortex solutions are the ones of subsection 9.2, with $r = 0$. The Higgs branch formula (9.21) reads

$$\left\langle \mathcal{O}^{(N)}(\sigma_N)\mathcal{O}^{(S)}(\sigma_S) \right\rangle = \sum_{k \geq 0} q^k \sum_{p=0}^{Qk} Z_{k,p}^{\text{vortex}} \mathcal{O}^{(N)}\left(-\frac{p}{Q}\epsilon_\Omega\right) \mathcal{O}^{(S)}\left(\left(-\frac{p}{Q} + k\right)\epsilon_\Omega\right), \quad (9.24)$$

with the vortex contribution

$$Z_{k,p}^{\text{vortex}} = \frac{1}{Q\,\epsilon_\Omega{}^{Qk}} \frac{(-1)^p}{p!(Qk-p)!} \,. \qquad (9.25)$$

This obviously agrees with (7.4). The "S_Ω^2 vortex partition function" (9.25) can be understood as a simple gluing of flat-space vortex partition functions computed in [79].

Another simple example is the $\mathbb{CP}^{N-1}$ model discussed in section 7.2, with generic twisted masses $m_i^F = -m_i$. We have N distinct vacua (H) labelled by i, with a single $\mathcal{A}_i$ taking VEV in each. Therefore, (9.21) gives a sum over n vacua, where in each vacuum i we have a contribution $Z_{k_i,p_i}^{\text{vortex}}$ equal to (9.25) with $Q = 1$, and $\sigma_N|_H = m_i - p_i\epsilon_\Omega$, $\sigma_S|_H = m_i + (k_i - p_i)\epsilon_\Omega$. This precisely reproduces (7.18).

Acknowledgments

We thank Francesco Benini, Philip Candelas, Abhijit Gadde, Hans Jockers, Anton Kapustin, Ilarion Melnikov, Nikita Nekrasov, Du Pei, Antonio Sciarappa, Itamar Shamir, Mohammad Tehrani, Jie Zhou and Aleksey Zinger for interesting discussions. CC would like to thank the organizers of the FRG Workshop: Recent Progress in String Theory and Mirror Symmetry at Brandeis University, where some of these results have been presented [80], for their hospitality. SC thanks the Galileo Galilei Institute for Theoretical Physics and the workshop "Holographic Methods for Strongly Coupled Systems" for hospitality and INFN for partial support during the completion of this work. DP would like to thank the physics department at the University of North Carolina at Chapel Hill and the New High Energy Theory Center at Rutgers University for their hospitality during the completion of this work. The work of CC and DP is supported in part by DOE grant DE-FG02-92ER-40697.

A Notations and conventions

We closely follow the notations of [3], but we shall make a few convenient field redefinitions. Moreover, we have ϵ_Ω equal to $-i\epsilon_\Omega^{[\text{CC}]}$ in [3], and the sign of our FI parameter ξ is opposite to the one of [3].

Let us consider the Riemann sphere with complex coordinates $z, \bar{z}$, which cover the whole S^2 except for the south pole at $z = \bar{z} = \infty$. We consider a metric

$$ds^2 = 2g_{z\bar{z}}(z, \bar{z})dz d\bar{z}, \tag{A.1}$$

with a real Killing vector $V = iz\partial_z - i\bar{z}\partial_{\bar{z}}$, but otherwise arbitrary. We work in the canonical frame

$$e^1 = g^{\frac{1}{4}}dz, \quad e^{\bar{1}} = g^{\frac{1}{4}}d\bar{z}, \tag{A.2}$$

with $\sqrt{g} = 2g_{z\bar{z}}$ by definition. Throughout the paper, we generally work with fields of definite spin, which can be obtained from geometric objects by multiplication with the vielbein. For instance, an holomorphic one-form X_z will be written as a spin 1 field $X_1 = e_1^z X_z$, in term of the inverse vielbein $e_1^z = g^{-\frac{1}{4}}$. The spin connection is given by

$$\omega_z = -\frac{i}{4}\partial_z \log g, \qquad \omega_{\bar{z}} = \frac{i}{4}\partial_{\bar{z}} \log g . \tag{A.3}$$

Note that, in our conventions, the Ricci scalar R is negative on the round sphere. The covariant derivative on a field of spin $s \in \frac{1}{2}\mathbb{Z}$ is

$$D_\mu \varphi_{(s)} = (\partial_\mu - is\omega_\mu)\varphi_{(s)} . \tag{A.4}$$

We generally write down derivatives in the frame basis as well: $D_1\varphi_{(s)} = e_1^z D_z\varphi_{(s)}$ and $D_{\bar{1}}\varphi_{(s)} = e_{\bar{1}}^{\bar{z}} D_{\bar{z}}\varphi_{(s)}$. The Lie derivative along V of a field of definite spin reads:

$$\mathcal{L}_V \varphi_{(s)} = \left[V^\mu D_\mu + 2s(D_1 V_{\bar{1}})\right] \varphi_{(s)} . \tag{A.5}$$

One can check that it is independent of the metric. Note that $D_1 V_{\bar{1}} = -D_{\bar{1}} V_1$ by the Killing equation. We refer to appendix A of [3] for more details on our curved-space conventions.

A.1 A-twisted fields

It is very convenient to use field variables adapted to the supersymmetries of S^2_Ω. These variables are the so-called "A-twisted" variables (or rather an ϵ_Ω-deformation thereof). They are given by a simple field redefinition in terms of the "physical" variables discussed in [3].

Let us denote by $\varphi^{[\mathrm{CC}]}$ any physical field φ in the notation of [3]. For the bosonic components of the vector multiplet $\mathcal{V}$, we define:

$$
\begin{aligned}
a_\mu &= a_\mu^{[\mathrm{CC}]} + \frac{1}{2}\epsilon_\Omega \widetilde{\sigma}^{[\mathrm{CC}]} V_\mu \,, \\
\sigma &= \sigma^{[\mathrm{CC}]} + \frac{1}{4}\epsilon_\Omega^2 \widetilde{\sigma}^{[\mathrm{CC}]} V^\mu V_\mu \,, \\
\widetilde{\sigma} &= \widetilde{\sigma}^{[\mathrm{CC}]} \,, \\
D &= D^{[\mathrm{CC}]} - i\epsilon_\Omega (V_1 D_{\bar{1}} - V_{\bar{1}} D_1)\widetilde{\sigma}^{[\mathrm{CC}]} \,.
\end{aligned}
\tag{A.6}
$$

This ϵ_Ω-dependent redefinition simplifies many formulas. For the fermionic components of $\mathcal{V}$, we define[38]

$$
\begin{aligned}
\Lambda_1 &= \widetilde{\zeta}_- \left(\lambda_-^{[\mathrm{CC}]} - i\epsilon_\Omega \lambda_+^{[\mathrm{CC}]} V_1 \right) \,, \\
\widetilde{\Lambda}_{\bar{1}} &= \zeta_+ \left(\widetilde{\lambda}_+^{[\mathrm{CC}]} + i\epsilon_\Omega \widetilde{\lambda}_-^{[\mathrm{CC}]} V_{\bar{1}} \right) \,, \\
\lambda &= \widetilde{\zeta}_- \lambda_+^{[\mathrm{CC}]} \,, \\
\widetilde{\lambda} &= \zeta_+ \widetilde{\lambda}_-^{[\mathrm{CC}]} \,,
\end{aligned}
\tag{A.7}
$$

in terms of the Killing spinors (2.7). By construction, the A-twisted fields have vanishing R-charge and "twisted spin" $s = s_0 + \frac{r}{2}$. (For instance, the gaugino $\lambda_+^{[\mathrm{CC}]}$ has $r = 1$ and $s_0 = -\frac{1}{2}$, giving us the scalar gaugino λ.)

Similarly, for the chiral multiplet Φ of R-charge r and the antichiral multiplet $\widetilde{\Phi}$ of R-charge $-r$, we introduce the A-twisted variables

$$
\begin{aligned}
\mathcal{A} &= (\widetilde{p}_z)^{\frac{r}{2}} \phi^{[\mathrm{CC}]} \,, &\qquad \widetilde{\mathcal{A}} &= (p_{\bar{z}})^{\frac{r}{2}} \widetilde{\phi}^{[\mathrm{CC}]} \,, \\
\mathcal{B} &= \sqrt{2}(\widetilde{p}_z)^{\frac{r}{2}}(\zeta_+ \psi_-^{[\mathrm{CC}]} - \zeta_- \psi_+^{[\mathrm{CC}]}) \,, &\qquad \widetilde{\mathcal{B}} &= -\sqrt{2}(p_{\bar{z}})^{\frac{r}{2}}(\widetilde{\zeta}_+ \widetilde{\psi}_-^{[\mathrm{CC}]} - \widetilde{\zeta}_- \widetilde{\psi}_+^{[\mathrm{CC}]}) \,, \\
\mathcal{C} &= \frac{1}{\sqrt{2}}(\widetilde{p}_z)^{\frac{r}{2}} p_{\bar{z}} \widetilde{\zeta}_- \psi_+^{[\mathrm{CC}]} \,, &\qquad \widetilde{\mathcal{C}} &= \frac{1}{\sqrt{2}}(p_{\bar{z}})^{\frac{r}{2}} \widetilde{p}_z \zeta_+ \widetilde{\psi}_-^{[\mathrm{CC}]} \,, \\
\mathcal{F} &= (\widetilde{p}_z)^{\frac{r}{2}} p_{\bar{z}} F^{[\mathrm{CC}]} \,, &\qquad \widetilde{\mathcal{F}} &= (p_{\bar{z}})^{\frac{r}{2}} \widetilde{p}_z \widetilde{F}^{[\mathrm{CC}]} \,.
\end{aligned}
\tag{A.8}
$$

Here we defined

$$
p_{\bar{z}} = -g^{\frac{1}{4}}(\zeta_+)^2 \,, \qquad \widetilde{p}_z = g^{\frac{1}{4}}(\widetilde{\zeta}_-)^2 \,,
\tag{A.9}
$$

which are nowhere vanishing sections of $\bar{\mathcal{K}} \otimes L^2$ and $\mathcal{K} \otimes L^{-2}$, respectively, with L the $\mathrm{U}(1)_R$ line bundle for fields of R-charge 1.

For the twisted chiral multiplet Ω, we define

$$
\omega = \omega^{[\mathrm{CC}]} \,, \qquad \mathcal{H}_z = \frac{1}{\sqrt{2}} g^{\frac{1}{4}} \widetilde{\zeta}_- \eta_-^{[\mathrm{CC}]} \,, \qquad \widetilde{\mathcal{H}}_{\bar{z}} = \frac{1}{\sqrt{2}} g^{\frac{1}{4}} \zeta_+ \widetilde{\eta}_+^{[\mathrm{CC}]} \,, \qquad G = G^{[\mathrm{CC}]} \,, \tag{A.10}
$$

---

[38]All these definitions of the A-twisted fields are written modulo powers of $\widetilde{\zeta}_- \zeta_+ = 1$, which do not affect the discussion of the spin and vector R-charge, but matter if we want to keep track of the axial R-charge.

while for the twisted antichiral multiplet $\widetilde{\Omega}$:

$$\widetilde{\omega} = \widetilde{\omega}^{[CC]}\,, \qquad \widetilde{h} = \frac{1}{\sqrt{2}}\zeta_+\widetilde{\eta}^{[CC]}_-\,, \qquad h = \frac{1}{\sqrt{2}}\widetilde{\zeta}_-\eta^{[CC]}_+\,, \qquad \widetilde{G} = \widetilde{G}^{[CC]}\,. \tag{A.11}$$

Note that all these "A-twisted fields" are given by a simple change of variables on a particular supersymmetric curved-space background. As emphasized in [81] in a closely related context, the "topological twist" and "rigid supersymmetry" approaches to supersymmetry on curved space should be considered as two faces of the same coin.

B More about supersymmetry multiplets

For completeness, let us discuss the case of a general multiplet whose lowest component is a scalar C of vanishing R- and $Z, \widetilde{Z}$-charges, A-in twisted notations:

$$\mathcal{S} = \left(C\,,\,\chi\,,\,\widetilde{\chi}\,,\,\chi_{\bar{1}}\,,\,\widetilde{\chi}_1\,,\,M_{\bar{1}}\,,\,\widetilde{M}_1\,,\,a_\mu\,,\,\sigma\,,\,\widetilde{\sigma}\,,\,\Lambda_1\,,\,\lambda\,,\,\widetilde{\Lambda}_{\bar{1}}\,,\,\widetilde{\lambda}\,,\,D\right)\,. \tag{B.1}$$

The lower components of (B.1) are related to the ones of [3] by:

$$C = C^{[CC]}\,, \qquad \chi = \zeta_+\chi^{[CC]}_- - \zeta_-\chi^{[CC]}_+\,, \qquad\qquad \widetilde{\chi} = \widetilde{\zeta}_-\widetilde{\chi}^{[CC]}_+ - \widetilde{\zeta}_+\widetilde{\chi}^{[CC]}_-\,,$$

$$\chi_{\bar{1}} = \zeta_+\chi^{[CC]}_+\,, \qquad \widetilde{\chi}_1 = \widetilde{\zeta}_-\widetilde{\chi}^{[CC]}_-\,, \quad M_{\bar{1}} = \zeta_+\zeta_+ M^{[CC]}\,, \qquad \widetilde{M}_1 = \widetilde{\zeta}_-\widetilde{\zeta}_- M^{[CC]}\,, \tag{B.2}$$

and the higher components are defined as in (A.6)–(A.7). The supersymmetry variations are given by

$$\begin{aligned}
\delta C &= i\chi\,, & \widetilde{\delta} C &= -i\widetilde{\chi}\,, \\
\delta\chi &= 0\,, & \widetilde{\delta}\chi &= -\sigma + \boldsymbol{\epsilon}_\Omega V^\mu a_\mu - i\boldsymbol{\epsilon}_\Omega\mathcal{L}_V C\,, \\
\delta\widetilde{\chi} &= -\sigma + \boldsymbol{\epsilon}_\Omega V^\mu a_\mu + i\boldsymbol{\epsilon}_\Omega\mathcal{L}_V C\,, & \widetilde{\delta}\widetilde{\chi} &= 0\,, \\
\delta\chi_{\bar{1}} &= M_{\bar{1}}\,, & \widetilde{\delta}\chi_{\bar{1}} &= 2D_{\bar{1}}C + 2ia_{\bar{1}}\,, \\
\delta\widetilde{\chi}_1 &= 2D_1 C - 2ia_1\,, & \widetilde{\delta}\widetilde{\chi}_1 &= \widetilde{M}_1\,, \\
\delta M_{\bar{1}} &= 0\,, & \widetilde{\delta} M_{\bar{1}} &= 2\widetilde{\Lambda}_{\bar{1}} - 4iD_{\bar{1}}\chi + 2\boldsymbol{\epsilon}_\Omega\mathcal{L}_V\chi_{\bar{1}}\,, \\
\delta\widetilde{M}_1 &= 2\Lambda_1 + 4iD_1\widetilde{\chi} + 2\boldsymbol{\epsilon}_\Omega\mathcal{L}_V\widetilde{\chi}_1\,, & \widetilde{\delta}\widetilde{M}_1 &= 0\,,
\end{aligned} \tag{B.3}$$

$$\begin{aligned}
\delta a_1 &= D_1\chi\,, & \widetilde{\delta} a_1 &= -i\Lambda_1 + D_1\widetilde{\chi}\,, \\
\delta a_{\bar{1}} &= i\widetilde{\Lambda}_{\bar{1}} + D_{\bar{1}}\chi\,, & \widetilde{\delta} a_{\bar{1}} &= D_{\bar{1}}\widetilde{\chi}\,, \\
\delta\sigma &= 2i\boldsymbol{\epsilon}_\Omega V_1\widetilde{\Lambda}_{\bar{1}}\,, & \widetilde{\delta}\sigma &= -2i\boldsymbol{\epsilon}_\Omega V_{\bar{1}}\Lambda_1\,, \\
\delta\widetilde{\sigma} &= -2\widetilde{\lambda}\,, & \widetilde{\delta}\widetilde{\sigma} &= -2\lambda\,, \\
\delta\Lambda_1 &= -4i\boldsymbol{\epsilon}_\Omega V_1(D_1 a_{\bar{1}} - D_{\bar{1}}a_1) + 2iD_1\sigma\,, & \widetilde{\delta}\Lambda_1 &= 0\,, \\
\delta\widetilde{\Lambda}_{\bar{1}} &= 0\,, & \widetilde{\delta}\widetilde{\Lambda}_{\bar{1}} &= -4i\boldsymbol{\epsilon}_\Omega V_{\bar{1}}(D_1 a_{\bar{1}} - D_{\bar{1}}a_1) \\
& & &\quad - 2iD_{\bar{1}}\sigma\,, \\
\delta\lambda &= iD + (D_1 a_{\bar{1}} - D_{\bar{1}}a_1) - 2\boldsymbol{\epsilon}_\Omega V_1 D_{\bar{1}}\widetilde{\sigma}\,, & \widetilde{\delta}\lambda &= 0\,, \\
\delta\widetilde{\lambda} &= 0\,, & \widetilde{\delta}\widetilde{\lambda} &= -iD - 2(D_1 a_{\bar{1}} - D_{\bar{1}}a_1) \\
& & &\quad - 2\boldsymbol{\epsilon}_\Omega V_{\bar{1}}D_1\widetilde{\sigma}\,, \\
\delta D &= -2D_1\widetilde{\Lambda}_{\bar{1}} + 4i\boldsymbol{\epsilon}_\Omega V_1 D_{\bar{1}}\widetilde{\lambda} & \widetilde{\delta} D &= -D_{\bar{1}}\Lambda_1 - 4i\boldsymbol{\epsilon}_\Omega V_{\bar{1}}D_1\lambda\,,
\end{aligned} \tag{B.4}$$

which realize the algebra (2.8) with vanishing central charge.

The vector multiplet $\mathcal{V}$ is a particular instance of (B.1), with the gauge invariance parameterized by chiral and antichiral multiplets of vanishing charges. In WZ gauge, it reduces to (2.10). As one can readily check, the twisted chiral multiplet (2.22) is also embedded in (B.1), by the constraint $\chi = \widetilde{\chi} = 0$, while the twisted antichiral multiplet (2.24) is embedded in (B.1) by the constraint $\chi_{\bar{1}} = \widetilde{\chi}_1 = 0$ [3].

A D-term supersymmetric Lagrangian is obtained from any neutral general multiplet (B.1):

$$\mathscr{L}_D = D - \widetilde{\sigma}\mathcal{H} \,. \tag{B.5}$$

This is supersymmetric by virtue of (B.4). Note also that (B.5) is always δ-, $\widetilde{\delta}$-exact, since

$$\mathscr{L}_D = \delta\widetilde{\delta}\left(\frac{i}{2}\widetilde{\sigma}\right) \,, \tag{B.6}$$

up to a total derivative. The equations (2.33) and (2.33) are instances of this relation. The FI parameter term in (2.46) is *not* in this class because the vector multiplet is not gauge invariant.

C   One-loop determinants

In this appendix, we collect some details on the computation of the needed one-loop determinants, for the chiral and vector multiplets in the background of a supersymmetric vector multiplet configuration.

C.1   Chiral multiplet determinant

Consider a chiral Φ of R-charge r and gauge charge Q under a U(1) vector multiplet $\mathcal{V}$. (The generalization to the general case is immediate.) On any supersymmetric configuration (2.47) of $\mathcal{V}$ (and setting all the gaugini to zero), the chiral multiplet Lagrangian (2.35) becomes

$$\mathscr{L}_{\widetilde{\Phi}\Phi} = \widetilde{\mathcal{A}}\Delta_{\text{bos}}\mathcal{A} + (\widetilde{\mathcal{B}},\widetilde{\mathcal{C}})\Delta_{\text{fer}}\begin{pmatrix}\mathcal{B}\\\mathcal{C}\end{pmatrix} - \widetilde{\mathcal{F}}\mathcal{F}\,, \tag{C.1}$$

$$\Delta_{\text{bos}} = -4D_1 D_{\bar{1}} - Q\widetilde{\sigma}\left(-Q\sigma + i\boldsymbol{\epsilon}_\Omega \mathcal{L}_V^{(a)}\right)\,,$$
$$\Delta_{\text{fer}} = -2i\begin{pmatrix}\frac{1}{4}Q\widetilde{\sigma} & -D_1\\D_{\bar{1}} & -Q\sigma + i\boldsymbol{\epsilon}_\Omega \mathcal{L}_V^{(a)}\end{pmatrix}\,. \tag{C.2}$$

Due to supersymmetry, the bosonic and fermionic operators are related by[39]

$$-2i\,\Delta_{\text{fer}}\begin{pmatrix}-Q\sigma + i\boldsymbol{\epsilon}_\Omega \mathcal{L}_V^{(a)} & 0\\-D_{\bar{1}} & 1\end{pmatrix} = \begin{pmatrix}\Delta_{\text{bos}} & 4D_1\\0 & -4\left(-Q\sigma + i\boldsymbol{\epsilon}_\Omega \mathcal{L}_V^{(a)}\right)\end{pmatrix}\,. \tag{C.3}$$

The operator $D_{\bar{1}}$ naturally maps between two Hilbert spaces for the fields of spin $\frac{\mathbf{r}}{2}$ and $\frac{\mathbf{r}}{2} - 1$ (with $\mathbf{r} = r - Qk$):

$$D_{\bar{1}} : \mathcal{H}_{\frac{\mathbf{r}}{2}} \to \mathcal{H}_{\frac{\mathbf{r}-2}{2}} \,. \tag{C.4}$$

---

[39] One needs to use $\left[D_{\bar{1}}\,, -Q\sigma + i\boldsymbol{\epsilon}_\Omega \mathcal{L}_V^{(a)}\right] = 0$, which can be proven using (2.47).

With some linear algebra, one finds

$$Z^\Phi = \frac{\det \Delta_{\rm fer}}{\det \Delta_{\rm bos}} = \frac{\det_{{\rm coker}D_{\bar 1}}(-Q\sigma + i\epsilon_\Omega \mathcal{L}_V^{(a)})}{\det_{{\rm ker}D_{\bar 1}}(-Q\sigma + i\epsilon_\Omega \mathcal{L}_V^{(a)})}\,, \tag{C.5}$$

up to an overall normalization. The kernel of (C.4) on S^2 is spanned by holomorphic sections of $\mathcal{O}(-\mathbf{r})$. Not coincidentally, this pairing between bosonic and fermionic modes works exactly like in [48].

Consider first the case of a constant supersymmetric background for $\mathcal{V}$, so that $\sigma = \hat\sigma$, $\widetilde\sigma = \widetilde{\hat\sigma}$ are constant, and $a_\mu = 0$ with $k = 0$. Then (C.5) can be computed very explicitly and one finds

$$Z^\Phi = \mathbf{Z}^{(r)}(Q\sigma; \epsilon_\Omega)\,, \tag{C.6}$$

with the function $\mathbf{Z}$ defined in (4.41). More generally, consider a supersymmetric background with U(1) flux k and a non-trivial profile of $\sigma(|z|^2)$, with values σ_N and σ_S at the poles. Following [26, 82], we can use the equivariant index theorem to show that

$$Z^\Phi = \prod_{n=0}^\infty \frac{Q\sigma_S + \left(\frac{2-r}{2}+n\right)\epsilon_\Omega}{Q\sigma_N + \left(\frac{r}{2}+n\right)\epsilon_\Omega} = \epsilon_\Omega^{\,r-Qk-1}\frac{\Gamma\left(\frac{Q(\sigma_N)}{\epsilon_\Omega}+\frac{r}{2}\right)}{\Gamma\left(\frac{Q(\sigma_S)}{\epsilon_\Omega}+\frac{2-r}{2}\right)}\,, \tag{C.7}$$

where we used that $\sigma_S - \sigma_N = \epsilon_\Omega k$ on a supersymmetric background. On the Coulomb branch saddle (4.28), this leads to (4.42).

Note that only a *finite* number of modes ever contribute to (C.5). Consequently, the one-loop determinant (C.7) is perfectly finite. The only regularization ambiguity is a sign ambiguity, which we have fixed in agreement with [10].

C.2 Chiral multiplet determinant with $\hat D \neq 0$

In the Coulomb branch localization approach with saddle (4.28), we also need to consider the case of a chiral multiplet in the background of a zero-mode multiplet (4.30). In such a background, the Lagrangian (2.35) reads

$$\mathscr{L}_{\widetilde\Phi\Phi} = \widetilde{\mathcal{A}}\left(\Delta_{\rm bos} + iQ\hat D\right)\mathcal{A} + (\widetilde{\mathcal{B}},\widetilde{\mathcal{C}})\Delta_{\rm fer}\begin{pmatrix}\mathcal{B}\\\mathcal{C}\end{pmatrix} - \widetilde{\mathcal{F}}\mathcal{F} + i\mathcal{B}\widetilde\lambda\mathcal{A} + \widetilde{\mathcal{A}}\lambda\mathcal{B}\,, \tag{C.8}$$

with the kinetic operators defined in (C.2). The Gaussian integral with Lagrangian (C.8) is supersymmetric, and leads to a superdeterminant $Z^\Phi(\hat\sigma, \widetilde{\hat\sigma}, \lambda, \widetilde\lambda, \hat D)$. We are really interested in

$$Z^\Phi(\hat\sigma, \widetilde{\hat\sigma}, \lambda, \widetilde\lambda, \hat D) = Z^\Phi(\hat\sigma, \widetilde{\hat\sigma}, 0, 0, \hat D)\,. \tag{C.9}$$

This has to be computed without the help of supersymmetry, unfortunately. We will thus consider a round metric of unit radius and restrict ourselves to the vanishing flux sector, $\mathbf{r} = r$, with constant background $\sigma = \hat\sigma$, $\widetilde\sigma = \widetilde{\hat\sigma}$. On the round S^2, we find:

$$\begin{aligned}
\Delta_{\rm bos} &= \Delta_{S^2}^{\mathbf{r}} + \frac{\mathbf{r}}{2} - Q\widetilde{\hat\sigma}\left(-Q\hat\sigma + i\epsilon_\Omega\mathcal{L}_V\right)\,,\\[4pt]
\Delta_{\rm fer} &= -i\slashed{\nabla}_{S^2}^{\mathbf{r}} + \begin{pmatrix} -\frac{i}{2}Q\widetilde{\hat\sigma} & 0 \\ 0 & -2i\left(-Q\hat\sigma + i\epsilon_\Omega\mathcal{L}_V^{(a)}\right)\end{pmatrix}\,.
\end{aligned} \tag{C.10}$$

Here $\Delta_{S^2}^{\mathbf{r}}$ is the scalar Laplacian in a monopole background of charge $\mathbf{r}$:

$$\Delta_{S^2}^{\mathbf{r}} = -(1+z\bar{z})^2 \partial_z \partial_{\bar{z}} - \frac{\mathbf{r}}{2}(1+z\bar{z})\left(z\partial_z - \bar{z}\partial_{\bar{z}} - \frac{\mathbf{r}}{2}\right) - \frac{\mathbf{r}^2}{4}. \tag{C.11}$$

and $-i\nabla\!\!\!/_{S^2}^{\mathbf{r}}$ is the Dirac operator in that same background, acting on $(\mathcal{B},\mathcal{C})^T$:[40]

$$-i\nabla\!\!\!/_{S^2}^{\mathbf{r}} = -i\begin{pmatrix} 0 & (1+z\bar{z})\partial_{\bar{z}} + \frac{1}{2}(\mathbf{r}-2)z \\ (1+z\bar{z})\partial_z - \frac{1}{2}\mathbf{r}\bar{z} & 0 \end{pmatrix}. \tag{C.12}$$

The spectrum of these operators is well-known — see [48] and references therein. Let us define

$$j_0(\mathbf{r}) = \frac{|\mathbf{r}-1|}{2} - \frac{1}{2}. \tag{C.13}$$

The generic eigenvalues of Δ_{bos} are

$$\Lambda_{j,m} = j(j+1) - \frac{\mathbf{r}}{2}\left(\frac{\mathbf{r}}{2}-1\right) + Q\widetilde{\hat{\sigma}}(Q\hat{\sigma} + m\epsilon_\Omega), \tag{C.14}$$

with $j = j_0 + 1, j_0 + 2, \cdots$, and $m = -j, -j+1, \cdots, j$, for any $\mathbf{r}$. Similarly, the generic eigenvalues of Δ_{fer} come in pairs, $\lambda_{j,m}^{(+)}$ and $\lambda_{j,m}^{(-)}$, with $-\lambda_{j,m}^{(+)}\lambda_{j,m}^{(-)} = \Lambda_{j,m}$. For $\mathbf{r} \neq 0$, there are unpaired eigenvalues corresponding to zero modes. If $\mathbf{r} < 1$, there is some additional bosonic mode of momentum $j = j_0$, which is only partially paired with a single fermionic zero mode. If $\mathbf{r} > 1$, there is an unpaired fermionic zero mode with $j = j_0$.

The final answer for the one-loop determinant is the infinite product:

$$Z^{\Phi}(\hat{\sigma}, \widetilde{\hat{\sigma}}, \hat{D}) = Z^{(0)}(\hat{\sigma}, \widetilde{\hat{\sigma}}, \hat{D}) \cdot \prod_{\substack{|m| \leq j \\ j > j_0(\mathbf{r})}} \frac{Q\widetilde{\hat{\sigma}}(Q\hat{\sigma} + \epsilon_\Omega m) + j(j+1) - \frac{\mathbf{r}}{2}(\frac{\mathbf{r}}{2}-1)}{iQ\hat{D} + Q\widetilde{\hat{\sigma}}(Q\hat{\sigma} + \epsilon_\Omega m) + j(j+1) - \frac{\mathbf{r}}{2}(\frac{\mathbf{r}}{2}-1)}. \tag{C.15}$$

where

$$Z^{(0)}(\hat{\sigma}, \widetilde{\hat{\sigma}}, \hat{D}) = \begin{cases} \prod_{m=-\mathbf{r}/2+1}^{\mathbf{r}/2-1}(Q\hat{\sigma} + \epsilon_\Omega m) & \text{if } \mathbf{r} > 1, \\ 1 & \text{if } \mathbf{r} = 1, \\ \prod_{m=-|\mathbf{r}|/2}^{|\mathbf{r}|/2} \frac{\widetilde{\hat{\sigma}}}{\widetilde{\hat{\sigma}}(Q\hat{\sigma}+\epsilon_\Omega m)+i\hat{D}} & \text{if } \mathbf{r} < 1, \end{cases} \tag{C.16}$$

is the zero-mode contribution. Note that (C.15) holds up to a possible sign ambiguity. For $\hat{D} = 0$, this reproduces the holomorphic result (4.42). For $\epsilon_\Omega = 0$, it is easy to see that (C.15) also holds in the presence of flux, whose only effect is to shift $\mathbf{r} = r$ to $\mathbf{r} = r - Qk$. From there, it is a small leap of faith to our claiming that (C.15) is the correct answer in the general case.

C.2.1 The large $\hat{\sigma}$ limit of the one-loop determinant

In section 5, we consider the large $|\hat{\sigma}|$ limit of the determinant (C.15). Let us consider the large-$|\hat{\sigma}|$ limit of

$$f(\hat{\sigma}, ie^2\hat{D}') = \prod_{j=0}^{\infty} \prod_{m=-j}^{j} \frac{|\hat{\sigma}|^2 + \epsilon_\Omega m\bar{\hat{\sigma}} + C + j(j+1)}{ie^2\hat{D}' + |\hat{\sigma}|^2 + \epsilon_\Omega m\bar{\hat{\sigma}} + C + j(j+1)}, \tag{C.17}$$

---

[40]We are closely following appendix A of [48], to which we refer for more details. Beware that the analog of our fermionic fields $\mathcal{B}$ and $\mathcal{C}$ is denoted there by C and B, respectively.

where C is an arbitrary constant. We are interested in the limit where $|\hat{\sigma}|$ is taken to infinity as e is taken to zero so that

$$\text{e} \to 0, \quad R = |\hat{\sigma}|^{1/\text{e}^2} \to \infty \,. \tag{C.18}$$

Here, we provide evidence that

$$\lim_{\substack{\text{e}\to 0 \\ R\to\infty}} f(\hat{\sigma}, i\text{e}^2 \hat{D}') \approx \exp\left(2i(1 + \boldsymbol{\epsilon_{\Omega}}'\alpha)\hat{D}' \log R\right), \tag{C.19}$$

where $\alpha_{\boldsymbol{\epsilon_{\Omega}}'}$ is function of

$$\boldsymbol{\epsilon_{\Omega}}' \equiv \frac{\bar{\hat{\sigma}}}{|\hat{\sigma}|}\boldsymbol{\epsilon_{\Omega}} \tag{C.20}$$

that is well behaved in a neighborhood of $\boldsymbol{\epsilon_{\Omega}} = 0$. In particular, $\alpha_{\boldsymbol{\epsilon_{\Omega}}'}$ is regular at $\boldsymbol{\epsilon_{\Omega}} = 0$ and thus

$$\lim_{\substack{\text{e}\to 0 \\ R\to\infty}} f(\hat{\sigma}, i\text{e}^2 \hat{D}')|_{\boldsymbol{\epsilon_{\Omega}}=0} \approx \exp\left(2i\hat{D}' \log R\right). \tag{C.21}$$

The symbol $\approx$ is used to imply that the proportionality constant of the left and the right hand side of the equation asymptotes to unity.

We use the fact that the asymptotics of $f(\hat{\sigma}, i\text{e}^2\hat{D}')$ is well estimated by

$$
\begin{aligned}
\widetilde{f}(\hat{\sigma}, i\text{e}^2\hat{D}') &= \prod_{j=0}^{\infty} \prod_{m=-j}^{j} \frac{|\hat{\sigma}|^2 + \boldsymbol{\epsilon_{\Omega}}j\bar{\hat{\sigma}} + C + j(j+1)}{i\text{e}^2\hat{D}' + |\hat{\sigma}|^2 + \boldsymbol{\epsilon_{\Omega}}j\bar{\hat{\sigma}} + C + j(j+1)} \\
&= \prod_{j=0}^{\infty} \left(\frac{|\hat{\sigma}|^2 + \boldsymbol{\epsilon_{\Omega}}j\bar{\hat{\sigma}} + C + j(j+1)}{i\text{e}^2\hat{D}' + |\hat{\sigma}|^2 + \boldsymbol{\epsilon_{\Omega}}j\bar{\hat{\sigma}} + C + j(j+1)}\right)^{2j+1}.
\end{aligned}
\tag{C.22}
$$

This follows from the fact that for Δ much smaller than $|\hat{\sigma}|$, and small $\boldsymbol{\epsilon_{\Omega}}$,

$$g(-j) \leq g(m) \leq g(j) \tag{C.23}$$

for

$$g(m) \equiv \frac{|\hat{\sigma}|^2 + \boldsymbol{\epsilon_{\Omega}}m\bar{\hat{\sigma}} + C + j(j+1)}{\Delta + |\hat{\sigma}|^2 + \boldsymbol{\epsilon_{\Omega}}m\bar{\hat{\sigma}} + C + j(j+1)} \tag{C.24}$$

when $\boldsymbol{\epsilon_{\Omega}}\hat{\sigma}$ is real and $(\Delta\bar{\hat{\sigma}}\boldsymbol{\epsilon_{\Omega}})$ is a positive real number.

$\widetilde{f}(\hat{\sigma}, i\text{e}^2\hat{D}')$ can be computed using ζ-function regularization. In particular, it is simple to obtain

$$
\begin{aligned}
\log \widetilde{f}(\hat{\sigma}, i\text{e}^2\hat{D}') = {} & 2\zeta'(-1, \widetilde{a}_+) - 2\zeta'(-1, a_+) + 2\zeta'(-1, \widetilde{a}_-) - 2\zeta'(-1, a_-) \\
& + (1 - 2\widetilde{a}_+)\zeta'(0, \widetilde{a}_+) - (1 - 2a_+)\zeta'(0, a_+) \\
& + (1 - 2\widetilde{a}_-)\zeta'(0, \widetilde{a}_-) - (1 - 2a_-)\zeta'(0, a_-).
\end{aligned}
\tag{C.25}
$$

where $\zeta(s, a)$ is the Hurwitz zeta function:

$$\zeta(s, a) = \sum_{n=0}^{\infty} \frac{1}{(n+a)^s}, \qquad \zeta'(s, a) = \partial_s \zeta(s, a). \tag{C.26}$$

We have defined

$$a_\pm = -\frac{\epsilon_\Omega \hat\sigma + 1}{2} \pm \sqrt{\left(\frac{\epsilon_\Omega \hat\sigma + 1}{2}\right)^2 - (|\hat\sigma|^2 + C)}$$

$$\widetilde{a}_\pm = -\frac{\epsilon_\Omega \hat\sigma + 1}{2} \pm \sqrt{\left(\frac{\epsilon_\Omega \hat\sigma + 1}{2}\right)^2 - (|\hat\sigma|^2 + C + i\mathrm{e}^2 \hat D)}\,. \tag{C.27}$$

Using the asymptotic expansions of the Hurwitz zeta function,

$$\zeta'(0,a) = \left(a - \frac{1}{2}\right)\log a - a + \mathcal{O}(a^{-1})\,,$$

$$\zeta'(-1,a) = \left(\frac{1}{2}a^2 - \frac{1}{2}a - \frac{1}{12}\right)\log a - \frac{1}{4}a^2 + \frac{1}{12} + \mathcal{O}(a^{-2})\,, \tag{C.28}$$

we find that

$$\log \widetilde f(\hat\sigma, i\mathrm{e}^2 \hat D') \approx 2i\mathrm{e}^2 \hat D \left(1 - \frac{\epsilon_\Omega'}{\sqrt{\epsilon_\Omega'^2 - 4}}\right) \ln|\hat\sigma| \tag{C.29}$$

up to terms that vanish in the limit (C.18). Thus

$$\lim_{\substack{\mathrm{e}\to 0 \\ R\to\infty}} \widetilde f(\hat\sigma, i\mathrm{e}^2 \hat D') \approx \exp\left(2i\hat D \left(1 - \frac{\epsilon_\Omega'}{\sqrt{\epsilon_\Omega'^2 - 4}}\right) R\right)\,. \tag{C.30}$$

Since $(\epsilon_\Omega'^2 - 4)^{-1/2}$ behaves regularly in a small enough neighborhood of $\epsilon_\Omega' = 0$, assuming that the asymptotic behavior of $\widetilde f(\hat\sigma, i\mathrm{e}^2 \hat D')$ approximates that of $f(\hat\sigma, i\mathrm{e}^2 \hat D')$ well, our assumption (C.19) is justified.

C.3 Gauge-fixing of the SYM Lagrangian

Consider a non-abelian vector multiplet on S_Ω^2 with the SYM Lagrangian (2.34). It is invariant under the gauge group $\mathbf{G}$. We can introduce BRST ghosts and auxiliary fields $c, \widetilde c, b$ in the adjoint of $\mathfrak{g} = \mathrm{Lie}(\mathbf{G})$, in the standard way. The BRST transformations on ordinary fields are

$$s a_\mu = D_\mu c\,, \qquad s\varphi_b = i[c, \varphi_b]\,, \qquad s\varphi_f = i\{c, \varphi_f\}\,, \tag{C.31}$$

where s denotes the BRST symmetry generator, and $\varphi_{b,f}$ stand for the bosonic and fermionic fields in the vector multiplet except a_μ. We also have

$$s c = \frac{i}{2}\{c, c\}\,, \qquad s\widetilde c = -b\,, \qquad s b = 0\,. \tag{C.32}$$

One easily checks that $s^2 = 0$ using the Jacobi identity for $\mathfrak{g}$. Moreover, s anticommutes with supersymmetry:

$$\{s, \delta\} = 0\,, \qquad \{s, \widetilde\delta\} = 0\,, \tag{C.33}$$

given that $\delta, \widetilde\delta$ act trivially on $\widetilde c, c$ and b. One can then define the new supersymmetry transformations $\delta' = \delta + s$ and $\widetilde\delta' = \widetilde\delta + s$. All gauge invariant Lagrangians are still

invariant under $\delta', \widetilde{\delta}'$. The standard gauge-fixing action is a BRST-exact term. More precisely, we take

$$\mathscr{L}_{gf} = \frac{1}{2}(\delta' + \widetilde{\delta}')\left(\widetilde{c}(G_{gf} + \frac{\xi_{gf}}{2}b)\right) = s\left(\widetilde{c}(G_{gf} + \frac{\xi_{gf}}{2}b)\right) + \frac{1}{2}\widetilde{c}(\delta + \widetilde{\delta})G_{gf}, \qquad \text{(C.34)}$$

for some gauge-fixing function G_{gf} of the physical fields. The additional term in the r.h.s. of (C.34) is needed for supersymmetry but does not affect the one-loop answer [82]. Integrating out b, we obtain

$$\mathscr{L}_{gf} = \frac{1}{2\xi_{gf}}(G_{gf})^2 + D_\mu\widetilde{c}D^\mu c + \cdots . \qquad \text{(C.35)}$$

On S^2, the ghost c itself has a shift symmetry, which can be gauged-fixed as in [82]. (We will be glib about it and simply remove the constant mode of c by hand.) We shall consider a convenient gauge-fixing function,

$$G_{gf} = D_\mu a^\mu + \frac{i}{2}\xi_{gf}[\sigma, \widetilde{\sigma}] + \sqrt{\frac{\xi_{gf}}{2}}\epsilon_\Omega \mathcal{L}_V^{(a)}\widetilde{\sigma}, \qquad \text{(C.36)}$$

which is particularly adapted to the Coulomb branch.

C.4 Vector multiplet one-loop determinant

Let us consider the algebra $\mathfrak{g}$ in the Cartan-Weyl basis E_α, H_a, where a runs over the Cartan subalgebra and α denotes the non-vanishing roots. We have

$$[H_a, E_\alpha] = \alpha_a E_\alpha, \qquad [H_a, H_b] = 0, \qquad [E_\alpha, E_{-\alpha}] = \frac{2}{|\alpha|^2}\alpha_a H_a. \qquad \text{(C.37)}$$

One can expand the gauged-fixed Yang-Mills Lagrangian,

$$\mathscr{L}_{YM} + \mathscr{L}_{gf}, \qquad \text{(C.38)}$$

in this basis, with $\varphi = \varphi_a H_a + \varphi_\alpha E_\alpha$ for every field. For simplicity, consider a background where $\sigma, \widetilde{\sigma}$ take constant values, $\sigma_a = \hat{\sigma}_a$ and $\widetilde{\sigma}_a = \widetilde{\hat{\sigma}}_a$. Expanding at second order in the fluctuations around $\hat{\sigma}, \widetilde{\hat{\sigma}}$, a straightforward computation shows that, if we choose the gauge-fixing function (C.36) and the Feynman-like gauge $\xi_{gf} = 1$, the kinetic term becomes diagonal between a_μ and $\sigma, \widetilde{\sigma}$, up to terms that do not contribute to the one-loop determinant. We then obtain a simple contribution

$$\mathscr{L}_{YM} + \mathscr{L}_{gf} \supset \frac{1}{2}D_\mu\widetilde{\sigma}D^\mu\sigma + D_\mu\widetilde{c}D^\mu c, \qquad \text{(C.39)}$$

so that the ghost determinant completely cancels the determinant from $\sigma, \widetilde{\sigma}$. The fluctuations along the Cartan of $\mathfrak{g}$ can be shown to give a trivial contribution. The remaining terms come from the W-bosons and their fermionic partners, leading to:

$$\mathscr{L}_{YM} + \mathscr{L}_{gf} \supset \sum_\alpha \text{Tr}\left(2a_{\overline{1}}^{(-\alpha)}\Delta_{\text{bos}}^{(\alpha)}a_1^{(\alpha)} + \frac{1}{2}\left(2\widetilde{\Lambda}_{\overline{1}}^{(-\alpha)}, \widetilde{\lambda}^{(-\alpha)}\right)\Delta_{\text{fer}}^{(\alpha)}\begin{pmatrix}2\Lambda_1^{(\alpha)}\\\lambda^{(\alpha)}\end{pmatrix}\right), \qquad \text{(C.40)}$$

up to terms which cannot contribute to the one-loop determinants. Here we defined

$$\Delta_{\text{bos}}^{(\alpha)} = -4D_1 D_{\bar{1}} - \alpha(\widetilde{\hat{\sigma}})\left(\alpha(\hat{\sigma}) + i\boldsymbol{\epsilon}_\Omega \mathcal{L}_V\right), \quad \Delta_{\text{fer}}^{(\alpha)} = -2i \begin{pmatrix} \frac{\alpha(\widetilde{\hat{\sigma}})}{4} & -D_1 \\ D_{\bar{1}} & -\alpha(\hat{\sigma}) + i\boldsymbol{\epsilon}_\Omega \mathcal{L}_V \end{pmatrix}. \text{ (C.41)}$$

This shows that the supersymmetric W-boson contributes exactly like a chiral multiplet of R-charge $r = 2$ on S_Ω^2, with $a_1, a_{\bar{1}}$ playing the role of the fields $\mathcal{A}, \widetilde{\mathcal{A}}$ in the chiral and antichiral multiplets (in particular, $\mathcal{A} = a_1$ has the correct spin $\frac{r}{2} = 1$). To generalize this argument, we just note that the fermionic kinetic term for the fluctuations, as computed from (2.34), is of the same form as Δ_{fer} in (C.2) (with $r = 2$) for any supersymmetric background $\mathcal{V}$. This leads to (4.44). (More precisely, it strongly suggests it. One can also check that answer with an index theorem computation.)

Open Access. This article is distributed under the terms of the Creative Commons Attribution License (CC-BY 4.0), which permits any use, distribution and reproduction in any medium, provided the original author(s) and source are credited.

References

[1] E. Witten, *Topological Sigma Models*, *Commun. Math. Phys.* **118** (1988) 411 [INSPIRE]

[2] G. Festuccia and N. Seiberg, *Rigid Supersymmetric Theories in Curved Superspace*, *JHEP* **06** (2011) 114 [arXiv:1105.0689] [INSPIRE].

[3] C. Closset and S. Cremonesi, *Comments on $\mathcal{N} = (2, 2)$ supersymmetry on two-manifolds*, *JHEP* **07** (2014) 075 [arXiv:1404.2636] [INSPIRE].

[4] E. Witten, *Phases of N = 2 theories in two-dimensions*, *Nucl. Phys.* **B 403** (1993) 159 [hep-th/9301042] [INSPIRE].

[5] P. Goddard, J. Nuyts and D.I. Olive, *Gauge Theories and Magnetic Charge*, *Nucl. Phys.* **B 125** (1977) 1 [INSPIRE].

[6] F. Englert and P. Windey, *Quantization Condition for 't Hooft Monopoles in Compact Simple Lie Groups*, *Phys. Rev.* **D 14** (1976) 2728 [INSPIRE].

[7] L.C. Jeffrey and F.C. Kirwan, *Localization for nonabelian group actions*, *Topology* **34** (1995) 291.

[8] M. Brion and M. Vergne, *Arrangements of hyperplanes I: Rational functions and Jeffrey-Kirwan residue*, math/9903178.

[9] A. Szenes and M. Vergne, *Toric reduction and a conjecture of Batyrev and Materov*, *Invent. Math.* **158** (2004) 453 [math/0306311].

[10] D.R. Morrison and M.R. Plesser, *Summing the instantons: Quantum cohomology and mirror symmetry in toric varieties*, *Nucl. Phys.* **B 440** (1995) 279 [hep-th/9412236] [INSPIRE].

[11] P. Candelas, X.C. De La Ossa, P.S. Green and L. Parkes, *A Pair of Calabi-Yau manifolds as an exactly soluble superconformal theory*, *Nucl. Phys.* **B 359** (1991) 21 [INSPIRE].

[12] P.S. Aspinwall, B.R. Greene and D.R. Morrison, *The Monomial divisor mirror map*, alg-geom/9309007 [INSPIRE].

[13] K. Hori and C. Vafa, *Mirror symmetry*, hep-th/0002222 [INSPIRE].

[14] A. Losev, N. Nekrasov and S.L. Shatashvili, *The Freckled instantons*, hep-th/9908204 [INSPIRE].

[15] I.V. Melnikov and M.R. Plesser, *A-model correlators from the Coulomb branch*, hep-th/0507187 [INSPIRE].

[16] J. Guffin and E. Sharpe, *A-twisted Landau-Ginzburg models*, *J. Geom. Phys.* **59** (2009) 1547 [arXiv:0801.3836] [INSPIRE].

[17] N.A. Nekrasov and S.L. Shatashvili, *Bethe/Gauge correspondence on curved spaces*, *JHEP* **01** (2015) 100 [arXiv:1405.6046] [INSPIRE].

[18] C. Vafa, *Topological Landau-Ginzburg models*, *Mod. Phys. Lett.* **A 6** (1991) 337 [INSPIRE].

[19] A.B. Givental, *Equivariant Gromov-Witten invariants*, *Int. Math. Res. Notices* **13** (1996) 613.

[20] A. Givental, *A mirror theorem for toric complete intersections*, in *Topological field theory, primitive forms and related topics*, Kyoto Japan (1996), *Progr. Math.* **160** (1998) 141.

[21] A. Givental, *The mirror formula for quintic threefolds*, in *Amer. Math. Soc. Transl. Series 2. Vol. 196: Northern California Symplectic Geometry Seminar*, AMS Press, Providence U.S.A. (1999).

[22] D. Honda and T. Okuda, *Exact results for boundaries and domain walls in* 2d *supersymmetric theories*, arXiv:1308.2217 [INSPIRE].

[23] F. Benini and D.S. Park, unpublished.

[24] K. Hori and M. Romo, *Exact Results In Two-Dimensional (2,2) Supersymmetric Gauge Theories With Boundary*, arXiv:1308.2438 [INSPIRE].

[25] S. Sugishita and S. Terashima, *Exact Results in Supersymmetric Field Theories on Manifolds with Boundaries*, *JHEP* **11** (2013) 021 [arXiv:1308.1973] [INSPIRE].

[26] F. Benini and S. Cremonesi, *Partition Functions of $\mathcal{N} = (2,2)$ Gauge Theories on S^2 and Vortices*, *Commun. Math. Phys.* **334** (2015) 1483 [arXiv:1206.2356] [INSPIRE].

[27] N. Doroud, J. Gomis, B. Le Floch and S. Lee, *Exact Results in $D = 2$ Supersymmetric Gauge Theories*, *JHEP* **05** (2013) 093 [arXiv:1206.2606] [INSPIRE].

[28] S. Pasquetti, *Factorisation of $N = 2$ Theories on the Squashed 3-Sphere*, *JHEP* **04** (2012) 120 [arXiv:1111.6905] [INSPIRE].

[29] C. Beem, T. Dimofte and S. Pasquetti, *Holomorphic Blocks in Three Dimensions*, *JHEP* **12** (2014) 177 [arXiv:1211.1986] [INSPIRE].

[30] M. Bullimore, H.-C. Kim and P. Koroteev, *Defects and Quantum Seiberg-Witten Geometry*, *JHEP* **05** (2015) 095 [arXiv:1412.6081] [INSPIRE].

[31] Y. Cooper and A. Zinger, *Mirror Symmetry for Stable Quotients Invariants*, arXiv:1201.6350.

[32] S. Cecotti and C. Vafa, *Topological antitopological fusion*, *Nucl. Phys.* **B 367** (1991) 359 [INSPIRE].

[33] H. Jockers, V. Kumar, J.M. Lapan, D.R. Morrison and M. Romo, *Two-Sphere Partition Functions and Gromov-Witten Invariants*, *Commun. Math. Phys.* **325** (2014) 1139 [arXiv:1208.6244] [INSPIRE].

[34] J. Gomis and S. Lee, *Exact Kähler Potential from Gauge Theory and Mirror Symmetry*, *JHEP* **04** (2013) 019 [`arXiv:1210.6022`] [ɪɴSPIRE].

[35] F. Benini, R. Eager, K. Hori and Y. Tachikawa, *Elliptic genera of two-dimensional N = 2 gauge theories with rank-one gauge groups*, *Lett. Math. Phys.* **104** (2014) 465 [`arXiv:1305.0533`] [ɪɴSPIRE].

[36] A. Gadde and S. Gukov, *2d Index and Surface operators*, *JHEP* **03** (2014) 080 [`arXiv:1305.0266`] [ɪɴSPIRE].

[37] F. Benini, R. Eager, K. Hori and Y. Tachikawa, *Elliptic Genera of 2d N = 2 Gauge Theories*, *Commun. Math. Phys.* **333** (2015) 1241 [`arXiv:1308.4896`] [ɪɴSPIRE].

[38] K. Hori, H. Kim and P. Yi, *Witten Index and Wall Crossing*, *JHEP* **01** (2015) 124 [`arXiv:1407.2567`] [ɪɴSPIRE].

[39] A. Bawane, G. Bonelli, M. Ronzani and A. Tanzini, *N = 2 supersymmetric gauge theories on S² × S² and Liouville Gravity*, `arXiv:1411.2762` [ɪɴSPIRE].

[40] M. Sinamuli, *On N = 2 supersymmetric gauge theories on S² × S²*, `arXiv:1411.4918` [ɪɴSPIRE].

[41] D. Rodriguez-Gomez and J. Schmude, *Partition functions for equivariantly twisted N = 2 gauge theories on toric Kähler manifolds*, *JHEP* **05** (2015) 111 [`arXiv:1412.4407`] [ɪɴSPIRE].

[42] F. Benini and A. Zaffaroni, *A topologically twisted index for three-dimensional supersymmetric theories*, `arXiv:1504.03698` [ɪɴSPIRE].

[43] N.A. Nekrasov, *Seiberg-Witten prepotential from instanton counting*, *Adv. Theor. Math. Phys.* **7** (2004) 831 [`hep-th/0206161`] [ɪɴSPIRE].

[44] N. Nekrasov and A. Okounkov, *Seiberg-Witten theory and random partitions*, `hep-th/0306238` [ɪɴSPIRE].

[45] S. Shadchin, *On F-term contribution to effective action*, *JHEP* **08** (2007) 052 [`hep-th/0611278`] [ɪɴSPIRE].

[46] T.T. Dumitrescu, G. Festuccia and N. Seiberg, *Exploring Curved Superspace*, *JHEP* **08** (2012) 141 [`arXiv:1205.1115`] [ɪɴSPIRE].

[47] C. Closset, T.T. Dumitrescu, G. Festuccia and Z. Komargodski, *The Geometry of Supersymmetric Partition Functions*, *JHEP* **01** (2014) 124 [`arXiv:1309.5876`] [ɪɴSPIRE].

[48] C. Closset and I. Shamir, *The N = 1 Chiral Multiplet on T² × S² and Supersymmetric Localization*, *JHEP* **03** (2014) 040 [`arXiv:1311.2430`] [ɪɴSPIRE].

[49] M. Honda and Y. Yoshida, *Supersymmetric index on T² × S² and elliptic genus*, `arXiv:1504.04355` [ɪɴSPIRE].

[50] E. Witten, *The Verlinde algebra and the cohomology of the Grassmannian*, `hep-th/9312104` [ɪɴSPIRE].

[51] K. Hori and D. Tong, *Aspects of Non-Abelian Gauge Dynamics in Two-Dimensional N = (2, 2) Theories*, *JHEP* **05** (2007) 079 [`hep-th/0609032`] [ɪɴSPIRE].

[52] N.A. Nekrasov and S.L. Shatashvili, *Supersymmetric vacua and Bethe ansatz*, *Nucl. Phys. Proc. Suppl.* **192-193** (2009) 91 [`arXiv:0901.4744`] [ɪɴSPIRE].

[53] E. Witten, *Topological Quantum Field Theory*, *Commun. Math. Phys.* **117** (1988) 353 [ɪɴSPIRE].

[54] E. Witten, *Mirror manifolds and topological field theory*, `hep-th/9112056` [ɪɴSPIRE].

[55] E. Gerchkovitz, J. Gomis and Z. Komargodski, *Sphere Partition Functions and the Zamolodchikov Metric*, *JHEP* **11** (2014) 001 [`arXiv:1405.7271`] [ɪɴSPIRE].

[56] A. Kapustin, *Wilson-'t Hooft operators in four-dimensional gauge theories and S-duality*, *Phys. Rev.* **D 74** (2006) 025005 [`hep-th/0501015`] [ɪɴSPIRE].

[57] T. Pantev and E. Sharpe, *Notes on gauging noneffective group actions*, `hep-th/0502027` [ɪɴSPIRE].

[58] T. Pantev and E. Sharpe, *String compactifications on Calabi-Yau stacks*, *Nucl. Phys.* **B 733** (2006) 233 [`hep-th/0502044`] [ɪɴSPIRE].

[59] T. Pantev and E. Sharpe, *GLSM's for Gerbes (and other toric stacks)*, *Adv. Theor. Math. Phys.* **10** (2006) 77 [`hep-th/0502053`] [ɪɴSPIRE].

[60] S. Hellerman, A. Henriques, T. Pantev, E. Sharpe and M. Ando, *Cluster decomposition, T-duality and gerby CFT's*, *Adv. Theor. Math. Phys.* **11** (2007) 751 [`hep-th/0606034`] [ɪɴSPIRE].

[61] N. Seiberg, *Modifying the Sum Over Topological Sectors and Constraints on Supergravity*, *JHEP* **07** (2010) 070 [`arXiv:1005.0002`] [ɪɴSPIRE].

[62] M. Blau and G. Thompson, *On diagonalization in map(M,G)*, *Commun. Math. Phys.* **171** (1995) 639 [`hep-th/9402097`] [ɪɴSPIRE].

[63] M. Blau and G. Thompson, *Localization and diagonalization: a review of functional integral techniques for low dimensional gauge theories and topological field theories*, *J. Math. Phys.* **36** (1995) 2192 [`hep-th/9501075`] [ɪɴSPIRE].

[64] J. Halverson, V. Kumar and D.R. Morrison, *New Methods for Characterizing Phases of* 2D *Supersymmetric Gauge Theories*, *JHEP* **09** (2013) 143 [`arXiv:1305.3278`] [ɪɴSPIRE].

[65] A. Givental and B.-s. Kim, *Quantum cohomology of flag manifolds and Toda lattices*, *Commun. Math. Phys.* **168** (1995) 609 [`hep-th/9312096`] [ɪɴSPIRE].

[66] A. Astashkevich and V. Sadov, *Quantum cohomology of partial flag manifolds f(n1 . . . n(k))*, *Commun. Math. Phys.* **170** (1995) 503 [`hep-th/9401103`] [ɪɴSPIRE].

[67] V.V. Batyrev, I. Ciocan-Fontanine, B. Kim and D. van Straten, *Conifold transitions and mirror symmetry for Calabi-Yau complete intersections in Grassmannians*, *Nucl. Phys.* **B 514** (1998) 640 [ɪɴSPIRE].

[68] I.V. Melnikov and M.R. Plesser, *The Coulomb branch in gauged linear σ-models*, *JHEP* **06** (2005) 013 [`hep-th/0501238`] [ɪɴSPIRE].

[69] D.S. Park and J. Song, *The Seiberg-Witten Kähler Potential as a Two-Sphere Partition Function*, *JHEP* **01** (2013) 142 [`arXiv:1211.0019`] [ɪɴSPIRE].

[70] H. Jockers, V. Kumar, J.M. Lapan, D.R. Morrison and M. Romo, *Nonabelian* 2D *Gauge Theories for Determinantal Calabi-Yau Varieties*, *JHEP* **11** (2012) 166 [`arXiv:1205.3192`] [ɪɴSPIRE].

[71] E.A. Rødland, *The Pfaffian Calabi-Yau, its Mirror, and their Link to the Grassmannian* $G(2,7)$, *Compos. Math.* **122** (2000) 135 [`math/9801092`].

[72] K. Hori, *Duality In Two-Dimensional* (2, 2) *Supersymmetric Non-Abelian Gauge Theories*, *JHEP* **10** (2013) 121 [`arXiv:1104.2853`] [ɪɴSPIRE].

[73] T.H. Gulliksen and O.G. Negård, *Un complexe résolvant pour certains idéaux déterminantiels*, *C.R. Acad. Sci. Paris Sér. A* **274** (1972) 16.

[74] S. Hosono, A. Klemm and S. Theisen, *Lectures on mirror symmetry*, *Lect. Notes Phys.* **436** (1994) 235 [hep-th/9403096] [INSPIRE].

[75] M. Fujitsuka, M. Honda and Y. Yoshida, *Higgs branch localization of 3d $\mathcal{N} = 2$ theories*, *PTEP* **2014** (2014) 123B02 [arXiv:1312.3627] [INSPIRE].

[76] F. Benini and W. Peelaers, *Higgs branch localization in three dimensions*, *JHEP* **05** (2014) 030 [arXiv:1312.6078] [INSPIRE].

[77] W. Peelaers, *Higgs branch localization of $\mathcal{N} = 1$ theories on $S^3 \times S^1$*, *JHEP* **08** (2014) 060 [arXiv:1403.2711] [INSPIRE].

[78] C.H. Taubes, *Arbitrary N: Vortex Solutions to the First Order Landau-Ginzburg Equations*, *Commun. Math. Phys.* **72** (1980) 277 [INSPIRE].

[79] T. Dimofte, S. Gukov and L. Hollands, *Vortex Counting and Lagrangian 3-manifolds*, *Lett. Math. Phys.* **98** (2011) 225 [arXiv:1006.0977] [INSPIRE].

[80] C. Closset, *Curved-space supersymmetry in 2d N = (2,2) theories, Omega-background and localization*, at *FRG Workshop: Recent Progress in String Theory and Mirror Symmetry*, Waltham U.S.A. (2015), http://people.brandeis.edu/∼lian/FRG_Workshop_2015/Closset.pdf.

[81] C. Closset, T.T. Dumitrescu, G. Festuccia and Z. Komargodski, *From Rigid Supersymmetry to Twisted Holomorphic Theories*, *Phys. Rev.* **D 90** (2014) 085006 [arXiv:1407.2598] [INSPIRE].

[82] V. Pestun, *Localization of gauge theory on a four-sphere and supersymmetric Wilson loops*, *Commun. Math. Phys.* **313** (2012) 71 [arXiv:0712.2824] [INSPIRE].